

THE MODERN HUMANS
COMPREHENSION COURSE 1
By A.B. Glaser International Copyright © August, 1976



(Multiple-expression adaptation by Al Fry)

The
ULTIMATE
SELF-AWARENESS
courses

*Approved by the California Board of Registered Nursing, BRN
Provider #02101, for twelve contact hours.*

World Peace and Better Lives are
Just a Promise Away. Find out How!

www.honesty.org



FREE NEWS, RESOURCES
AND IDEAS FOR CREATING
A BETTER FUTURE



<http://www.how.org/>

Reproduction Authorized for Non-Profit Purposes

Scanned from the archive of tkra@how.org

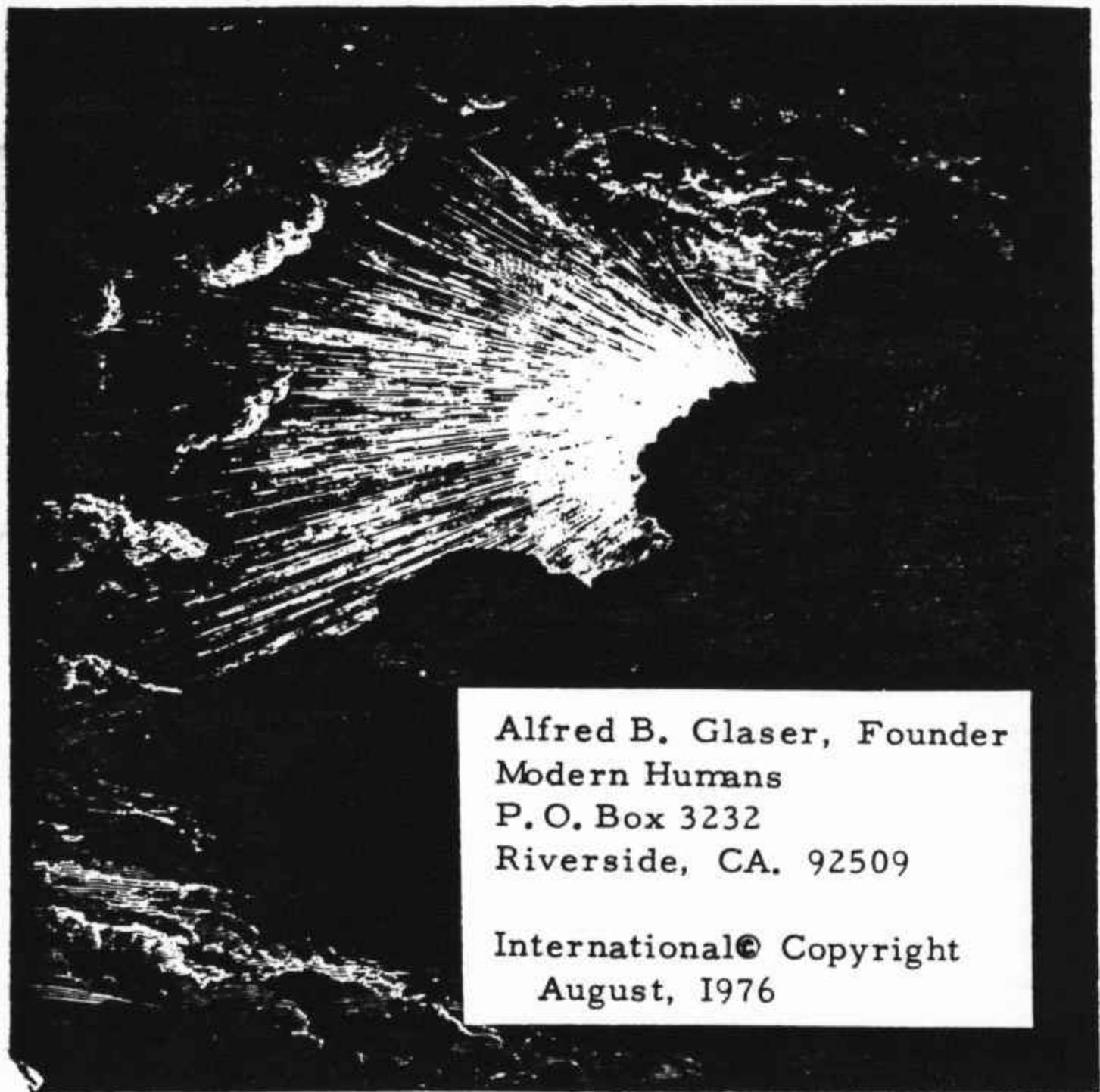
October 15, 2005 - Joyeux Anniversaire Tara!

On-line Information: <http://www.how.org/fry>

(picture added by Al Fry)

IMPORTANT NOTE:

T.S.D. is short for "Total Self-Defense", a home-study course by M.H. Mentor (1-4) Paul Bunker. Gleaned from candid interviews with M.H. Founder Alfred B. Glaser, this course will enable you to detect & stop Emotional, Mental, and Physical attacks... upon application of simple principles. Establish a base of security & happiness that NO ONE can take from you! This work covers expansion and application data for all FOUR Comps. as well, so that you can begin to put the Comp. data to WORK for you. Over 75,000 words. To order, send \$19.95 to: FRY'S
22511 Markham
Perris, CA 92370
or, send stamp for free info.



Alfred B. Glaser, Founder
Modern Humans
P.O. Box 3232
Riverside, CA. 92509

International© Copyright
August, 1976

(Nursing notes by Janet R. Wheeler)

(Total Self-Defense/T.S.D. notes by Paul Bunker)

The publication of Modern Humans establishes a base of written work that can be used as a common denominator for all peoples interested in religious, spiritual and mental endeavors. The degree of acceptance or rejection on each Comprehension Level places each person in their own niche, whether for or against, and allows them to find their like kind without too much effort.

When first introduced, the persons mind will resist to some degree, but if the person will bear with the first Session, the mind will find what it is being refreshed upon will be a big help to it, in whatever field it finds itself. The total work is dedicated to the finding of pleasure, and eventually joy, for all that desire that goal.

CONTENTS

PAGE

INTRODUCTION TO NURSING, Janet R. Wheeler, BSN..... A

TEXT

Animal Man: Brain, Soul 1
Hurt: Human 1-Line 13

HOW IT HAPPENS

Brain 3
Brain Functioning: Human 3-Line 11

First Hour Prompter Check G

- (1) Survival Field ?
- (2) Food Field 11
- (3) Shelter And Sleep Field 16

Second Hour Prompter Check H

THE SENSES

- (1) Eye Sense 22
- (2) Sound Or Hearing Sense 27
- (3) Smell-Taste Sense 30

Third Hour Prompter Check I

- (4) Touch Sense 35
 - Section 1A. Neutral Feel Zone 36
 - Section 2B. Danger Zone 38
 - Section 3C. Affection Zone 40
 - Section 4D. Sex Zone: The Giving Sense 42

Summation 46-Line 13

Animal Brain(GRAPHIC DISPLAY)..... J

Animal Brain Code K

Fourth Hour Prompter Check L

PRE-HUMAN PERFECTION BEING.....
AFFECTIONATES.....

In nursing version only
(This is a multi use version)

MAIL-BACK EXAM.....
HUNDRED (100) WORD ESSAY.....



INTRODUCTION
Modern Humans- Nursing,Comprehension # 1.
-By Janet R. Wheeler, BSN.

A lot has been said about the humanistic and wholistic approach to nursing. A humanistic and wholistic approach to nursing cannot be utilized until all parts of Man are recognized and the parts of the total brought into perfect balance. In providing nursing care this perfect balance must be obtained by the nurse as well as the patient/client in order to be effective. The balance should be accomplished by the total medical team- however, since this course is for nurses only the nurses role will be discussed.

The human physically is nothing more than the emotional field in structural form. When conflict arises, is not recognized, and is not adequately dealt with, a dis-ease process occurs, both physically and emotionally. The nurse's role is concerned with the promotion of health, the prevention of dis-ease, the diagnosis and the treatment of dis-ease and rehabilitation.

The Modern Human courses have been divided into a series of six (6) comprehension courses detailing the physical, mental and spiritual make-up of the human. Designed to provide a wholistic base of written work which can be used as a common denominator for all peoples while providing a base of communication which can be utilized in all fields of endeavor.

Most individuals will say at one time or another;

"Yes, Man is part animal, but....., -Yes, the animal functions of Man should be considered and met without condemnation,-Yes, a patient/client should be treated as an individual without condemnation.....,-Yes, the physical, mental and spiritual aspects of the individual should be met...." Yet, for thousands of years Man has gone about his merry way and while making improvement still has not stopped condemnation, war, hunger or dis-ease.

Comprehension # 1, basically, covers the functions and goals of man the animal. While many courses have been given about the needs and care of the human animal, the human animal in all it's glory and perfection is still being denied. This denial is one of the prime causes of the dis-ease process. Therefore, Man the Animal is being presented, -not as you have learned in school-, but in a different way. The presentation may seem simple. You probably will have many doubts and some feelings of anger. Many for a period of time will disagree. However, in time- and I might add a fairly short time- you will come to know your own animal and the animal of the humans around you. Then some of your actions and the actions of the patients/clients you care for will become clear- not as repulsive- but understandable and finally reach a state of beauty. At this point begins the balancing process of the individual, while a portion of conflict will be brought consciously into focus.

1 The result is hurt.

2 Hurt can be physical, such as bloody
3 noses or broken bones and sometimes
4 death. Much worse is the emotional hurt you
5 feel that cannot be seen nor felt by the
6 other, but which you will, in one way or
7 another, desparately try to force upon them
8 or someone else totally innocent.

9
10 The result is miserable unhappiness.
11 Unless you are the one in a thousand that
12 has accidently stumbled on the secret of true
13 happiness.

14 This secret is what joy is all about.

Note 2:

Joy is the total instant unlimited expansion of all pleasures, free of all hindrances as to fear and guilt.

Janet Wheeler



Illustration added by A. Fry.

(notes by Paul Bunker were taken from his Total Self-Defense/T.S.D. adaptation of the Comps.)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

Animal Man: Brain, Soul

Brain in the physical, soul in the nether world. This is an egg knowledge of all living things except the human. Some so-called humans have never freed themselves of the egg knowledge: some have voluntarily returned to it. DNA, Blueprint hereditary pattern very evident. Emotions basic and seemingly harsh to a Human.

Hurt: Human

Life is lived in many ways. There is within each of us basic desires. Desires being things you want for yourself, want for others, and want to share or force on others that come to have special meaning for you, but not necessarily do your desires have the same meaning for them.

This brings forth conflict.

Conflict can be a major war, when millions of peoples desire opposing things, or it can be a verbal battle with your loved one on a street corner.

Note 1:
The action patterns of specie are carried in the original life patterns contained in an egg: chicken, fish, dog or man.

(note by Janet R. Wheeler)

This course will do nothing FOR you, unless you APPLY it. See p. 1 of T.S.D.

Everything we do is an act of FEELING, from sitting in a chair, to seeing, etc. See p. 3 of T.S.D.

We are born with our "likes", & nobody can MAKE you like something. Match "likes" & you avoid conflict. See pp. 8-10 of T.S.D.

(3 notes by Paul Bunker)

Pictures and notes in this column are not by A. B. Glaser. This Multiple expression edition has notes by:

Janet R. Wheeler
Paul Bunker
A. H. Fry

HOW IT HAPPENS

Brain

1
2 Brain is creation of perfection in all
3 dimensional fields. It is, in its entirety, the
4 complete being of what is within the
5 boundaries of which it finds itself, answer-
6 ing perfectly to all the environments
7 surrounding it, and continuing the projec-
8 tion of itself without cessation, therefore
9 being life of that dimension.

Brain Functioning: Human

10
11
12 Brain function is the total of what you are in
13 the physical field in which you find yourself
14 while reading this. All things must come
15 through it to reach its senses, which in turn
16 act or react its physical being called a body.
17 Without it the body is nothing of use, nor
18 does the body do anything but disappear
19 through rot decomposition back to organic
20 substances of which it is made. Death is the
21 last of brain function, as birth is first of
22 brain function.

23 The anti-side of the brain is named soul in
24 this language, named other things in other
25 languages, thereby creating confusion. The
26
27
28

Note:
Anti-Matter has now
been proven to exist
by science. J. Wheeler

1 other side of physical brain is the unseen
 2 side of your physical dimension, or spiritual
 3 side in conceptional languages. In the same
 4 languages, a spiritual side can be either
 5 good or bad according to which of the
 6 environments the physical brain finds itself
 7 upon birth. The spirit thereby finds itself
 8 locked into many a strange situation through
 9 the brain development and placement in the
 10 new physical side of the dimension. By the
 11 time it withdraws forming the subconscious,
 12 deep into the brain, it has set the brain
 13 pattern into a form of action and reaction
 14 according to its new surroundings. The
 15 brain will, when facing a sudden new
 16 situation, surrender its control to the
 17 subconscious. The subconscious, having a
 18 vast amount of prior body experiences to
 19 draw upon, can usually utilize brain control
 20 and the body will react with superbrain
 21 results for that time space. People call these
 22 sudden actions miracles.



26 During a miracle, the energy consumption

NOTE: Lines 1 thru 12
 This is why pre-thought religious, moral and ethical feelings can bring forth hostility in the patient, should the nurse be thinking on subjects of outside interests and not on the condition of the patient.

J. Wheeler



Illustration added by A. Fry.

NOTE: Lines 17-19
 This explains why patients become uncooperative without being able to explain their reason. When in a hospital the patient is in a new situation and environment. "The animal is out of its tribe surroundings."

J. Wheeler

27
 28

1 of the physical brain is squared, and its
 2 molecular conduits glow white hot before
 3 the body under direction can rush enough
 4 blood coolant to the section to radiate the
 5 overheating. Thus the body responds with
 6 deep fatigue and disorientation right
 7 afterwards, sometimes terminating in physi-
 8 cal death to the brain, should the miracle
 9 extend itself over the few second time limit.

10
 11
 12 Your brain performing this miracle, when
 13 asked afterwards, does not remember how it
 14 did it. It does not remember because it does
 15 not know: there is no memory in its memory
 16 bank for it to recall, because the brain as the
 17 total in the physical did not perform the act.
 18 The brain only has memories of what it did
 19 in its present state of physical being. What
 20 lies ahead and what is before its birth is
 21 totally blank to it. This is not so with animal
 22 egg- or complete perfection-knowledge. It is
 23 the all of what it is, be it fish, or fowl, or fox,
 24 or ape, or any of the so-called lower animal
 25
 26
 27
 28

Therefore we define the fantas-
 tic abilities shown by some hu-
 mans in times of stress as purely
 human, not superhuman charac-
 teristics.

In recent months we have col-
 lected two cases in which per-
 sons showed enormous physical
 strength during emergencies.
 Last November 9, for instance,
 11-year-old Dorothy Hawkins of
 Xenia, O. was operating a farm
 tractor when it overturned on
 her, pinning her between seat
 and steering wheel. Her 14-year-
 old brother William rushed to
 her rescue. Alone and unaided
 he lifted the whole rear of the
 vehicle while other brothers and

My left hand had been injured in the
 accident so I grabbed the right rear
 hubcap with my right hand and raised
 the car about 12 inches, high enough
 for Joe to drag our injured friend
 clear.

"Officer," the doctor said, "I've
 read of many cases like this one. In
 How do I explain that surge of
 superhuman power? Aside from the
 physical explanation the doctor gave I
 believe there may be a psychological
 or mystical force at work, but I cannot
 fathom it. FATE

FATE Magazine 12 Issues, \$6.95
 CLARK PUBLISHING CO.
 170 Future Way, Dept. D0026
 Marion, OH. 43302 added by A. Fry.

1 forms. With a shuddering difference that
2 came into being when one egg knowledge
3 was busted and scrambled, creating you!

4 Here is the clear defining of animal brain
5 in purity. It is, simply, an emotional fields
6 assembly, without interconnection between
7 the fields.

8
9 An animal can only feel one
10 emotion at a time. While the field may be
11 complex, allowing many degrees of feelings
12 within it, none of these feelings can overlap
13 into another field while in action or instinct.
14 Since all physical actions are the result of
15 emotional starters, all physical actions can
16 be stated as being entirely emotional, the
17 physical actions and reactions being a direct
18 result of the emotion. No animal can do two
19 things at one time. It first must finish the
20 thing it is doing, then move directly to the
21 next thing it does, not instinctly connecting
22 the two actions in any way at any time.

23 In order to understand this, here are the
24 broad bases of animal emotions.

25

26

27

28

NOTE: Lines 9-19

A patient feeling pain is totally concerned with that pain, while the animal signals flash unknowingly beneath consciousness: Hide or fight! Survival.

J. Wheeler

Note:
Mind control of the human versus the react response of animals explains why drugs efficient on animals prove sometimes useless on humans.

J. Wheeler

First Hour Prompter Check

Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____

1. Do you understand the basic principle of science? YES() NO()
try to find one word that describes it, other-
wise, use your own comment: _____

2. In an animal: Do you now find your own confusions a
little more easy to take? YES() NO()
3. In an animal: Do you accept brain function as
being basic to all actions? YES() NO()
4. In an animal: Can brain function in a perfection
egg knowledge be changed? YES() NO()
5. In an animal: Does continuity of life become
reasonable under clear explanation? YES() NO()
6. In an animal: Does a need create a want? Explain: _____

7. In an animal: Does a want create a need? Explain: _____

8. In an human: What brings forth a 'miracle' in
physical action? BRAIN () SOUL ()
9. Does conflicts of 'wants' bring forth hurt in a
human? YES() NO()
10. Does the submersion of the soul form subcon-
scious? YES() NO()
11. Is animal life in material form anything more
than an emotional field? YES() NO()

[1] Survival Field

1 All the components that are necessary to
 2 carry forward life in the physical. The field
 3 varies according to the number of habitats
 4 or environments the brain finds itself in, but
 5 its actions and reactions are constant.
 6 Danger is clearly defined and the reactions
 7 to danger never vary within specie brain.
 8 The brain clearly states when to run or when
 9 to fight. When running, all actions within
 10 the species follow a set pattern: an ape will
 11 swing into a tree to lose the threat. A dog
 12 will try to outrun the threat and then hide.
 13 When the brain orders it to stand and fight,
 14 the ape bares its fangs, pounds its chest,
 15 uses its arms and front claws to rip with. If
 16 something happens to be in either claw, it
 17 will pound with that in order to weaken the
 18 opponent so as to be able to rip with its
 19 fangs. A dog will do everything possible so
 20 as to get a good bite into the opponent, but it
 21 does not fight with any other part of its body
 22 - paws, toenails, using its legs as clubs, and

Most Martial Artists... as well as the "average" person have set ways that they respond to danger or attack. There are rules of conduct even in war. So, by doing the Unexpected, even a physically Small & Weak person can successfully defend themselves. See p. 14 of T. S. D. Paul Bunker

NOTE: Lines 7-11
 A patient cannot run. When cornered, a patient will instinctively fight. A nurse should try not to corner a patient. J. Wheeler

Women have an "anti-violence" instinct, but with the advent of C. S. Tear Gas, women now have a weapon that they can use without any hesitation. See p. 13 of T. S. D. Paul Bunker



A. Fry

Illustration added by A. Fry.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

1 both the ape and the dog, as soon as the
 2 conflict is resolved, go peacefully back to
 3 pursuing their food for the day. No carry
 4 over, not even to the food part of the
 5 survival field, unless the fight was over
 6 prey. They will hold to their prey the same
 7 as they did before and it is thought this is
 8 memory. It is not. It is reflex pattern
 9 repeating itself, without variation of any
 10 kind except as to conditions of day or night,
 11 hot or cold, wet or dry habitat at the times of
 12 danger.

15 When being wounded, an animal some-
 16 times will make cries. This is thought to be
 17 pain emissions. It is not. It is used either to
 18 scare the other in conflict, or call help to its
 19 aid. The sounds are only attention getters,
 20 not the result of what we call pain. After the
 21 conflict, when no other animal is around, the
 22 wounds will be licked, bathed or ignored
 23 without a whimper or any sign of physical
 24 discomfort except fatigue or weakening

Note
 Memory is used in a confusing context; steel has 'no memory' when it will not snap back to its original shape, but stays exactly as bent; 'spring' memory must be 'created' by science, while 'rubber' memory must be 'uncreated' by the same science. "Memory" as used by science is a highly exact knowledge.

J. Wheeler

NOTE: Lines 15-1
 The patient - being human - has pain. But the basic animal body only has signals interacting. This sets up the irrational behavior pattern of the patient. No rational person would walk on a broken leg - but under threat signals an animal will fight or run, using the leg as much as it can.

Janet Wheeler

25
 26
 27
 28

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

strength. The signals passing back and forth through the wounded or dying animal's body are merely electrical currents to and from the brain in order to correct the body fault as soon as possible. An animal will cry for aid to get aid since the brain so directs, but the presumption that the animal is in human pain is ridiculous. It is not human.

An animal, when severely wounded and still conscious, will have the same look in its eyes, have the same sound emissions as when it is in sexual climax. It will also have the same breathing problem. Because both acts are survival acts at opposite ends of the life-death programming.



Training of animals - the ones that can be trained - is merely their survival pattern in action and reaction repeating itself when food or danger is threatened or given. The so-called training is merely to the brain another habitat and/or situation of necessity to overcome so that the animal may survive.

Note
PAIN is a condition of MIND. People have established for themselves that all lesser life forms have NO MIND. Hence, no mind, no pain.
J. Wheeler

You still have an animal body, and you can easily train your own "little animal" by rewarding it with its Animal Pleasures. See p.2 of T. S. D. Paul Bunker

NOTE: Lines 23-4
When the patient is smilingly reassured by the nurse, danger is not signaled to the animal brain and the brain will direct healing processes unhindered.
J. Wheeler

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

The brain will direct this similar action as long as necessary, unless this training starts damaging another field of emotion. Trainer unknowingly crosses into another emotional field - trainer finds himself wounded or dead, or the animal does.

Forced crossover of emotion fields brings almost instant death to an animal. The electrical circuits cross, cause a short in the brain complex and all currents stop. Death. Total protection of a perfect egg knowledge, a pure creation.



Illustration added by A. Fry

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

[2] Food Field

Replenishment is a better word. As the body passes time, all the sources of heat and strength must stay balanced according to the habitat. The brain directs replenishment according to the body's use and reserve of food available within starvation limits. The food field does not know survival field, it knows only cause and effect of heat and strength within the animal's action limits. Getting enough food to act according to balance is the total concern of the food field. It has no other worries, since getting enough food is enough of a worry to keep it happy.

Whenever the Food Emotional Field becomes deprived of replenishment for a short period of time, it calls upon reserves it built when food is plentiful. The brain energy knows the body energy can burn only so many different components - i.e., digest - and any other substance is ignored. Within species, this metabolism cannot be changed. They cannot be taught to eat something

NOTE: Lines 8-12
 When a patient is served food they do not like - their system is not programmed to it - the animal signals will flare: this flare calls on Survival. The patient must now run or fight. When denied food too long, the same situation arises. Inter-venious feeding, when the nutrients are compatible, will not call forth this flare in most circumstances.

J. Wheeler

1 different, unless the different food has
2 enough numbers of components contained
3 within it to overcome the energy loss of
4 expurging the non-digestible. Should it
5 partake of this new food out of necessity and
6 gobble it, it is sure to die. There is not
7 enough energy left to break the huge
8 amount of strange food down into useful
9 parts. So gradual change over long periods
10 of time from birth to death of one single
11 animal span, with newborn being
12 introduced at birth and gestation to the new
13 food chain is accomplished when necessary,
14 but the new food will always have the
15 necessary amount of old components
16 present. The other new components will be
17 merely passed out of the body as waste.

18 Grain to meat or meat to grain can be
19 accomplished when the animal is controlled
20 by an outside intelligence, but only because
21 bulk and protein remain basic. Grain food
22 can be fed to a dog, only when it is gathered,
23 treated and processed. Can you see a dog
24
25
26
27
28

1 running through a grain field snapping
2 enough kernels off the stalk to satisfy his
3 meat appetite? The energy used to get
4 enough is more than the energy of the food
5 it got. Weakness and death is the sure
6 result. But a chicken started on meat can
7 thrive when it is done in small enough
8 amounts to start, and increased equally as
9 fast as the chicken's digestive tract expands
10 for equal amount of grain foods. A chicken
11 will eat grasshoppers and worms, but run
12 for the grain when it is thrown out. Stomach
13 capacity is always needed for digestive
14 actions to take place and the other way
15 around.

17 Enzymes remain basic, whether grain or
18 meat. There is a difference in the kind of
19 energy produced, but life can be sustained
20 on either with land animals when a gradual
21 approach is used, either climatic or
22 intelligence controlled.

23
24 Animals all have different type digestive
25 tracts. What is being said here is of all life
26
27
28

(note: L 14-16)

Stomach capacity
is not ALWAYS necess-
ary for digestive action,
as evidenced by the
earthworm. Paul Bunker

1 on earth. Humans say birds and bees and
 2 fish and animals and crustacean and all the
 3 other rot so as to identify for themselves. All
 4 these living things do not know humans do
 5 that and could care less. Food chain is either
 6 expurgative or not, according to the species.
 7 They either can throw up bad food and live,
 8 or cannot throw it up and die if they
 9 accidently swallow it or it is forced down
 10 them. Period.

11 The human animal is no different in
 12 digestive matters. While humans abuse
 13 themselves deliberately and sometimes
 14 unknowingly, they still have to answer to the
 15 total chain of the food field emotion. There
 16 is great turmoil over the ages concerning
 17 additives, extractions, substitutions and
 18 non-food consumptives. This is all a sense of
 19 nonsense. All things on this earth are
 20 "natural" to this earth, regardless if these
 21 natural chemicals are brought forth by earth
 22 growing patterns or by scientists in huge
 23 laboratories mixing horrible concoctions to
 24

A body knows what it requires and normally
 creates a natural craving for such foods.
 It also indicates it's desire for 'fuel' food,
 by hunger. In many society systems today,
 such natural signals have been replaced by
 un-natural Mind promptings for sensations.
 Persons will get a recall desire for some
 sugary, salty, or highly processed food and
 ignore the body signals. In time of course,
 the body gets tired of this abuse and may
 not do a good job of eliminating all the tox-
 ins or wastes involved. By middle age the
 'junk' food diet and jaded little pleasure
 life styles can show up in bad health. At
 such time, the persons may try to read ab-
 out proper diet from health food store lit-
 erature... with Mind logic. This action
 may help but often comes without the nec-
 essary Mind balance to get to the real core
 of the problem. A typical overeating prob-
 lem may stem from an I'm Ugly or worth-
 less attitude. The body may retaliate at this
 attitude and see to it that the body is ugly.
 The person may eventually find that eating
 is one of the few pleasures left and get in
 'double trouble'. Balance is the goal for
 persons desiring health. A very aware

Mind for example, can figure out that the
 heated salt they are using has much of the
 chloride driven out of it and clogs up their
 kidneys because of the excess sodium bal-
 ance. The taste may be the same but this
 civilized tamper problem may need the
 help of the civilized Mind logic. Natural
 solar evaporated salt may help matters.
 Common sense is valuable. A person in
 a seditary job just may not get enough
 exercise and oxygen to burn off a junk
 food diet. An outdoor person who was
 raised on junk food may have little prob-
 lems with such a diet. Again, food selec-
 tion becomes of less concern to persons
 who can balance their Mind actions. A. Fry

HEALTH DISCIPLINES: It is very, very carefully
 explained as to how the body of man can be damaged. This
 is in direct relation to today's Human. Without a very long
 time of slow adjustment, you can kill an animal or a man
 with anything from water to wheat. This part of Comp. 1
 should be read very carefully, as should all of Comp. 1.
 None of the Comprehension Courses will do any
THINKING FOR YOU. The word comprehension is NOT
 just a title on these courses.

A. Fry

28

1 bring forth "food" for the peoples. Your
 2 body accepts them or rejects them or dies
 3 from them or the lack of them. This is
 4 nothing new to the Food Emotional Field.

Note:

We have air energy,
 water energy and
 earth energy. All
 other life use's
 all three inbalance
 unknowingly: only
 man picks and denies

6 Dictionary Definitions For Comp. Clarification. (Assembled by P. Bunker)

J. Wheeler

7 Contentment : The state of being satisfied with things as they are; not desiring more than what one has.

8 Tranquility : An enduring state of freedom from agitation; calm; stillness; peace.

9 Serenity : A lofty, even spiritual tranquility.

10 Complex : A whole composed of intricate or interconnected parts; involved or intricate in structure; complicated.

11 Domination : The act of controlling (to hold in restraint; direct; regulate), governing, or ruling by superior authority or power.

12 Denial : A negative reply, as to a request; a refusal to comply or satisfy; Abstinence (the willfull avoidance of pleasures) .

13 Mind : A unit of intelligence.

14 Unit : An individual, group, or structure, or other entity regarded as a basic structural or fundamental component within a larger group.

15 Intelligence : A directing power without substance, body, or material; the faculty of thought & reason; imagination. (intelligence brings forth knowledge)

16 Knowledge : Applied intelligence dogmatized into physical function methods that the average person can learn, accept, and apply in physical acts.

17 Feeling : The sensation involving perception of one's condition of being by touch; any physical sensation, localized or non-localized (anger, sitting, looking, touching, etc.)

18 Field : An area of activity, interest, or application.

19 Emotion : Any strong feeling arising subjectively rather than through conscious mental effort.

20 Miracle : An event that appears unexplainable by the laws of nature, and so is held to be supernatural in origin.

21 God : A being conceived (to form in the mind; imagine) as the perfect, omnipotent, omniscient originator and ruler of the universe; the single supreme agency postulated (to assume the truth or reality of, with no proof, as being self-evident or generally accepted) in some philisophical systems to explain the phenomina of the world.

22 Father : A man (or being) who creates, founds, or originates something.

23 Comprehension : The act of or capacity for attaining full understanding or knowledge.

24 Other-halves or Counterparts : One of two parts that fit and complete each other, such as a document seal & its impression; one that is a natural complement of the other.

25 Know : To percieve directly with the senses or mind; to have a practical understanding of, or thorough experience with.

26 Recognize : To know or be aware that something percieved has been percieved before; to know or identify from past experience or knowledge.

27 Soul : The animating & vital principle in man credited with the faculties of thought, action, & emotion and conceived as forming an immaterial entity distinguished from but temporarily coexistent with his body.

28 Entity : The fact of existance; being; something that exists independently, not relative to other things; a particular and discrete unit; an entirety.

Joy : A sustained state of happiness or satisfaction often associated with sharing, self-realization, and by ethically lofty ideals or conduct.

(Dictionary by
 Paul Bunker)

[3] Shelter and Sleep Field

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

This is really a heat and cold emotional field. Regardless of the conditions surrounding place of birth and the skin and body coverage, whether it be feathers, hair or scales, climatic conditions vary from hour to hour and from day to night at every given place within the animal's surroundings. In addition, every living thing needs a place of rest while its body goes into cyclic slowdown to rid itself of impurities.

A sudden change in climatic heat or cold and the body seeks a place to ease the actions of its metabolic forced overactivity. An eddy in the water situation for a fish, a niche for a wolf, a thickly bowered tree for an ape, or a huddling together of the species.



As the body accumulates fatigue, the senses dull and the animal becomes drowsy. At this time it must slip off into sleep where it will be left alone, therefore it finds a proper place free from interference while

NOTE: Lines 22-3
Walk around patients with affection when they are sleeping. A nurse, knowing that sleep is a healing condition, can minimize disturbances by being unobtrusive when possible. Avoid hostile feelings. Patients react to your own unknowingly while sleeping. J. Wheeler

1 the impurities or waste is removed from
2 every part of its total being.

3 Ridding the body of fatigue is in cycles.
4 These cycles vary from species to species
5 and from activity to activity. Usually the
6 larger the body mass in relation to the earth
7 mass, the longer is the cycle for the species.
8
9

10 We will use animal man, because that is the
11 easiest to understand - for us.

12 The first cycle for man is usually about
13 two hours of the first sleep. This sleep is
14 usually very deep, so as to slow all body
15 functions to their lowest ebb. The first thing
16 that has to be cleaned is the blood itself,
17 because it must reach into every tiny fiber,
18 search out the trapped fatigue, carry it back
19 to the main blood stream and through the
20 numerous catch basins that in turn cast it to
21 the exit openings.

22 This first two hours gets only the large
23 muscles, the joint or flex connections and
24 the heart pulsers. The action is the reverse
25 of the waking hours, when the blood is busy
26
27
28

Note

The animal body of
Man will sleep in
natural cycle when
MINDS are shut off
by fear reducing
drugs.

J. Wheeler

1 carrying nourishment to every part of the
2 body in reverse order. During sleep the
3 blood is almost free of this task, is therefore
4 almost empty of activity. The blood stream
5 is full of millions of "little boxes" and
6 during sleep they fill up with debris, like
7 garbage trucks in the night, and carry it to
8 the right dump. After all the large
9 accumulations are hustled off in that two
10 hours, the little boxes slow down while
11 "street cleaners" jump off and move into
12 the tiny places.

13 This is the second cycle and the body now
14 starts to be less asleep as the street cleaners
15 now also move along the sensory lines,
16 scrubbing them gently but briefly, so as not
17 to snap the body suddenly awake. On fuzzy,
18 furry feet, they move rapidly even among
19 the molecules, finally getting out their
20 "feather duster" as they put in the finishing
21 touches to the tiniest part of the reposing
22 body and its intricate mechanisms.

23
24
25
26
27
28

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

The third two-hour cycle now starts, because the blood itself must rest. The heartbeat slows, the breath becomes soft and even, the body relaxes into a soft, tranquil stillness. All things idle deep below motor nerve interactions. During this seemingly blank space of living, "dreams" float forth.

The "dreams" are caused because the neuron paths - the intricate system of "wired" electrical carriers within the brain - must also undergo the gentle feather duster's light touch. This slightly activates all the other responsivenesses in each emotional field as it is reached. Since the action-reaction is from within and very faint, physical reactions are also the same; very slightly activated so as not to disturb the relaxed body.

When the "see" emotional field is cleaned, the dream is "seen." Animal-man does not become anymore activated nor does it carry a "memory" of this action. The action is complete in itself.



1 | There is no need of it.

2 | After six hours, the body starts needing
3 | nourishment to replace all the emptiness in
4 | itself. Food Field doles out slowly a little of
5 | its reserves in order for the body to gather
6 | the new strength to wake up, and to "whet
7 | its appetite" so as to gather enough new
8 | food during the next wake period.

9 | This cycle takes from one to two hours and
10 | then the eyes open, the muscles flex and
11 | tingle and the body moves into an agile
12 | position, ready for action.

13 | Body action during sleep and brain action
14 | during sleep do not always mean a dream is
15 | being had as so many think. An animal does
16 | not think, nor does its body or brain. When
17 | checking sleeping humans during sleep, the
18 | humans checking think body and brain
19 | action reveals "dreams" by the sleepers.

20 | The only time a dream is seen by anything
21 | is when the Seeing Emotional Field is
22 | disturbed while asleep.

23
24
25
26
27
28

Note

Sleep inducing drugs
prolong 'full' awake
awareness, slowing
all wakefull actions
for a period of time

J. Wheeler

1 There is no dream without a memory of it.

2 Animals do not have memories. They do
3 have sleep cycles.

4
5 The three emotional fields you have
6 studied are what today's learned call the
7 "stem brain" or life body support sub-
8 conscious mechanisms. They are not
9 thought to be "thought" or "thinking"
10 mechanisms by the learned. The learned
11 haven't learned yet, apparently.

12 Now we will proceed into the "sensing"
13 or watchdogs in the external that protect,
14 stimulate, appreciate and motivate the
15 "stem" Emotional fields.

16 Pleasure : A short-lived and superficial state of happiness or satisfaction resulting
from the conscious pursuit of happiness.

17 Pleasure Principle (Psychoanalysis) : The tendency to seek immediate gratification of
instinctual needs, and to reduce pain.

18 Happiness : Any condition of good fortune, pleasure, or satisfaction, ...temporary or
sustained.

19 Ease : The condition of being without discomfort; freedom from pain, worry, or agitation;
freedom from constraint (the threat or use of force to prevent, restrict, or dictate the
action or thought of others) .

20 Dis-ease : Lack of ease.

21 Health : Broadly, any state of optimal functioning, well being (the state of being
healthy, happy, or prosperous), or progress.

22 Dwell : To exist in some place or state; to fasten one's attention; a mood.

23 Egg Knowledge: The built in knowledge of a particular species which is limited,
fixed & complete...the prototype patterns, being enclosed in the egg before it is
hatched...as opposed to the Human knowledge which is growing & seeking it's
perfection or completeness. (21 Egg definition)

Note

Dream of Minds are
from Memories, or
memory projections.
Only Minds have mem-
ories, therefore we
have two types of
dreams: re-act on
the animal level and
mind-memory on the
intelligence level.
You are intelligent
to be reading this,
therefore you have
mind-memory dreams
to either motivate
or de-motivate your
life desires, or
as a higher gener-
ated 'feel' wave to
'fore tell' the
future. J. Wheeler

(note: L 5-12)

Once you set up
communication
with your A-mind
and do not DENY
the answers that
you get, then you
will be well on the
way to gaining the
co-operation of
your A-mind.
See p. 11 of T.S.D.

Paul Bunker



24 (continuation of Paul Bunker's Comp. Dictionary)

25

26

27

28

 THE SENSES 

[1] Eye Sense

1
2 Keep in mind that what is being written
3 pertains only to outside happenings being
4 communicated to the inside three basic
5 emotional fields, that after being communi-
6 cated, what responsive action these three
7 emotional fields take is not necessarily
8 always the same in the same situation.

9 One sense remains constant in all species,
10 although not discovered in some by the
11 learned as of yet. This is the base or key
12 sense, and all others relate to it in final
13 action. This is the act of seeing.

14 The act of seeing is an energy wave length
15 that has force. This force is channeled to
16 what is called eyes. Eyes of animals differ in
17 species, as they do in all other specie life
18 forms. They differ because each life form
19 specie has different life support systems,
20 and yet all life has the same three emotional
21 fields. Their needs are different.

22 Life has thousands of eye forms or
23
24
25
26
27
28

After watching the Anaheim, Calif., boy bend forks and spoons "like licorice" by apparent mind power only, psychic investigator and author Stewart Robb told The ENQUIRER:

"That kind of power is utterly without precedent in my experience. Others who bend spoons or metal objects are unable to do so without touching or stroking the object.

"Chris' powers are so strong, touching isn't necessary."

On one occasion, Robb said, he examined a thick spoon carefully and placed it on a table in front of Chris. The lad sat down next to the spoon and stared at it. Then, Robb said:

"Chris picked up the spoon and held it in his hands for a few seconds, without putting pressure on it. He put it down and after a few seconds the spoon began bending, without Chris even touching it." ENQUIRER 7/75

In fact, declared Robb, who teaches

added by A. Fry

1 appearances from the outside of the body
2 system, but all these forms have the same
3 force channeled to them. Some life forms
4 are thought to feel with feet, or tenacles, or
5 whiskers, or antenna, which is not so. As
6 they come to know these forms of "seeing"
7 the learned will realize that it is not a touch
8 sense with its recoil energy pattern, but
9 actually the see force pattern. This see force
10 pattern, when put to work by a human, can
11 move objects. Touch force pattern can only
12 reach to the limits of the body energy field,
13 even when put to work.

14 The see pattern is really a complex
15 emotional actuating system. It has the
16 ability to correlate thousands of varying
17 situations, throw the differences to the base
18 emotions and to the others senses within
19 their action limits at better than 240 miles an
20 hour - reactions come back at the same
21 approximate speed - and the body is in
22 reaction within 20/100 of a second. This is
23 why on higher forms of life the eyes are the
24
25
26
27
28

1 closest sense to the brain, while touch
2 extends over the complete body.

3 The eye is also the smallest and finest
4 system within the total complex system of
5 an egg knowledge, and each system varies
6 according to the specie and type force use. It
7 is the only complete system, in that it allows
8 all things to be real in the dimension in
9 which it finds itself. All the other senses
10 only help it produce reality. Only the eye
11 recognizes it.

12 Blind animals when they are in the wild or
13 left to themselves perish, even when they
14 are adorned with high touch systems in
15 support. Whiskers, antenna and all other
16 touch systems become almost useless in the
17 finding of food.

18 Even the highest developed animal on
19 this earth, having lost sight and on its own,
20 has at the most only weeks left to live. An
21 animal-man, blinded and alone, is a helpless
22 thing before the specie and the elements.
23
24
25
26
27
28

Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____

1. In an animal: Name the base emotional fields: _____

2. In an animal: Can any two base emotional fields act at the same time? YES () NO ()
3. In an animal: Does an animal ever perform two distinct actions at once? YES () NO ()
4. Does an animal have pain? YES () NO ()
5. Does an animal have an action that could be called pain or pleasure by a human? YES () NO ()
6. What expression does an animal have that is constantly misread by a human: _____

7. How does an animal act to draw attention: _____

8. Does an animal have total repeat patterns, which humans think is memory? YES () NO ()
9. Why does an animal sleep: a. because its lazy ()
b. to renew its energies ()
c. to hide from an enemy ()
10. Does an animal cry out in pain when wounded or hurt? YES () NO ()
11. What does an animal do to get attention when in distress: _____

12. Can an animal die when it is forced or tricked into crossing base emotional fields? YES () NO ()
13. Is an animal highly selective in its food needs? YES () NO ()
14. Why is the first two hours of an animals sleep so important: _____

15. What causes dreams, and in what sleep cycle? _____

1 The eye also looks both ways. It can look
2 outwards, or inwards at the other senses
3 and emotional fields. It can look into the
4 food field, see the need of nourishment, look
5 outward to find the nourishment, even
6 though the sense of smell had not sent the
7 current of hunger feeling to it. The eye can
8 also see a wound upon its body and alert the
9 survival field, without the warning current
10 having sent any report at all. The eye can
11 spot shelter before the sleep field is felt by
12 the numbing touch field and lead the body to
13 it before the body needs the sleep cleaning.

14
15
16 The eye spots hazard to the survival field
17 before the body even gets close to the
18 hazard. Touch-feel demands contact before
19 the survival field reacts.

20 The eye transmits its messages to all the
21 other senses at the same time it alerts the
22 field that is needed for the desired reaction
23 to sustain life. The other senses then come
24 to the support of the emotional field
25 concerned.

NOTE: Lines 1-27

A patient will react unfavorably to any quick or sudden movement by the attending nurse, also to flashes of light from instruments or hastily moved objects within their vision. The patient's signals will come from the survival field. Threat will be instant to them. Hostile movements or expressions will trigger ALL of the patient's subconscious animal signals under the survival field; total resistance from the patient in that time span.

J. Wheeler

1 The eye carries out its coordination
2 information pattern while its force is on, and
3 when it is turned off for renewal (sleep) it
4 relegates its duties to the sense most
5 appropriate to the condition it finds itself in.
6 One sense must be awake at all times for
7 any specie to survive. The body can go
8 numb from fatigue while the eyes remain
9 alert; the touch-feel system is being
10 regenerated so it can instantly take over
11 when the eyes must regenerate. When all
12 senses are cut off, the basic emotional fields
13 weaken and die unless something from the
14 outside administers to their needs. Remove
15 the outside help and death is certain.
16 Animals do not give outside help to each
17 other. Have you seen any animal force-feed
18 another?

19 The eye in all living things is perfect for
20 the specie it inhabits. It is only in man that it
21 has come to falsehood.
22



Man has MINDS
to contend with, so he
or she can be fooled by
appearances. To learn
how to avoid this prob-
lem, see p. 6 of T.S.D.

Paul Bunker

1 [2] Sound or Hearing Sense

2 In animals this sense is more than just
3 noise. It is a very wide vibration range.
4 Since it is vibration, it also enters the touch
5 or feel sense. Animals, within certain
6 ranges of vibration, hear auditory sound.
7 Below and above this range, sometimes
8 through their feet, or whiskers or other parts
9 of their body mechanisms, they "feel" this
10 sound. Since feeling by humans is thought
11 to be part of the touch sense, humans get
12 confused. The vibration or hearing sense
13 does not.

14 An animal "senses" something a few
15 hundred feet away. A human "senses"
16 something a few hundred feet away. Both
17 are doing the same thing: they are
18 "hearing" a vibration, nothing has "touch-
19 ed" either of them.

20 As vibrations come through to the
21 animal, the Survival Field and the Seeing
22 Sense is alerted simultaneously. The
23 survival field puts motor nerves on standby
24 alert, while the eye scans hastily, guided by
25 the vibration sense.
26

Mrs. B. D. Collins, not only confirmed that Darrell is blind but added that he was "totally blind".

How, the deputies asked, did Darrell manage to get around on a bike? The boy and his mother explained that he guided himself by making a shrill clicking noise with his throat and that he "sounded" it with his ears to detect the location of different obstacles while riding and walking.

Darrell, a student at the State School for the Blind in Baton Rouge, insisted that he did not use a cane, a seeing eye dog or any other aid.

The deputies said his story sounded fantastic until he demonstrated the facility FATE 75 1.

added by A. Fry

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

This kind of action can take place a thousand times a waking period, and according to what has been discovered, the survival field may have to push, fight or run, or go quiet as the smell-taste sense then alerts the food field or the shelter field for temporary rest and quiet should the senses feel fuzzy and unclear.

This vibratory sound sense has the ability to separate hostility, pleasure, danger or mating, all according to the situation, as to time and place at any given instance. It then sends the correct impulse to the correct base emotional field, but never to more than one emotional field at a time.

Each base emotional field, when alerted, can call all the senses into sharp, concentrated action for its use alone. While one base emotional field is in action, the other two remain dormant. Sound vibration sense can call in all other senses and be in charge of them until the see sense gets results.

NOTE: Lines 10-24
This is why a nurse throwing off hostile vibrations triggers the patient's defense signals intensely.

J. Wheeler

The source of energy for the feel flow is covered in Comp 4.
A. Fry

The source of energy for the feel field is covered in Comp 4.
A. Fry

1 When the see sense sees what is
2 present, all other senses become the charge
3 of the see sense. Should the object in
4 question never be seen, the sound vibration
5 sense keeps questing, holding the survival
6 field on alert until the vibration has passed
7 or been identified.

8 Sound vibration always produces degrees
9 of alertness in an animal: a casual glance, a
10 startled stance, a quick scamper, a
11 hunkering down or attempt to hide, a
12 defenseless position of the body - these are
13 all degrees of alertness, not "fear" as is so
14 often thought. The survival field dictates
15 what to do, or the food field, or the
16 shelter-sleep field.

17 Sound vibration sense is merely an
18 alerting system to the animal, nothing more.
19 It can alert slightly, or completely in the
20 uses of the senses, but can alert base
21 emotional fields only one at a time and
22 separately. There is no cross-over, as with
23
24 humans.

Note

Drugs interfere with
this natural action;
either in a positive
way or a negative
way.

A. Fry

High level feel field protec-
tion is covered in Comp 4.

A. Fry

[3] Smell-Taste Sense

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

With animals this is one sense. Actions happen at different places. With "smell" they taste strongly just before the beginning of the throat: with "taste" you taste mostly under the tongue.

Taste sense is a direct link with the food field. It can send messages to the field. It and the field can send messages to it. However, it is the food field that accepts or rejects whatever taste and smell okays, until such time as the subject matter reaches the digestive system. Should the food be non-agreeable in nutrient, or harmful to energy rebuilding, the survival field can and does take complete charge of the motor nerves of the body. The survival field will either force the subject matter out the way it came in, or being unable to do this, will make sudden semiwater of it, drive it forceably through the bowel system and out of the body should it have time. If the subject matter has motor nerve suppressants in it, and the motor

1 nerves start going dead, then the food field
2 and the animal is helpless and dies.

3
4 The smell-taste sense in animals is almost
5 fool proof under natural, wild condition,
6 when food of the specie kind is available.
7 The smell of the right food meets the
8 nostrils, comes into the beginning of the
9 throat passage and hits the sensitized
10 guards there. The guards shoot an energy
11 pattern to the food field, the energy pattern
12 in nutrients is agreeable, smell gets the
13 okay and then takes the food into the mouth.
14 The taste instantly "find" the total chemical
15 formula by identifying each chemical and its
16 relationship to each other and the animal.
17 The result is a pleasant alert signal to the
18 food field.

19 The food is now crushed, chewed or
20 cudded - according to the specie - and
21 mixed with the digestive tract trace saliva
22 which sets up a stomach action package: the
23 food field knows the intake will be all right
24
25
26
27
28

1 should it get to the stomach.

2 Now the intake moves toward the throat
3 and the smell matrix grid. The chemical mix
4 is now throwing off fumes, much like steam
5 coming off cooking cabbage. Very faint, but
6 plenty strong for the second set of sentinels.

7
8 These sensing matrixes know the condi-
9 tion of the animal's body completely, being
10 tied into the replenishment food body
11 demand part of the food field. Body
12 condition and demand change from day to
13 day and hour to hour. There are wounds,
14 water conditions, weather, heat and cold,
15 age, fatigue and dozens of other routine
16 happenings.

17 The fumes, easily analyzed, are throwing
18 off three chemicals at the present moment
19 harmful to the body system.

20 The smell sense instantly locks the total,
21 muscular swallowing system, shoots an
22 instant message now to the survival field.

23 The survival field hits all buttons on the
24
25
26
27
28

NOTE: Lines 8-25
The patient is not resisting the food
because of the nurse. The nurse
should not let food resistance by the
patient upset the affection dwell.
J. Wheeler

1 digestive intake muscular system, reversing
2 the total swallowing action: the food field is
3 still in its swallowing action when the
4 reverse demand of the survival field hits.
5 Both being total independent actions, not
6 connected in any way, they smash head on
7 into each other.

8 The body convulses, muscles spasm and
9 the survival field pulls out all stops,
10 demanding all energies from the entire
11 body - even the toes of the feet will snap into
12 a curl position under this terrific spasm.

13 Something's got to go. The swallowing
14 system does, every time. The bad food
15 blasts out through the mouth and nostrils
16 with whiplash force, spewing sometimes for
17 yards.

18 After this happening, the animal or
19 whatever will cleanse itself for up to half an
20 hour before attempting to eat again. Among
21 some animals, when the food is shoved out
22 gently, the actions vary. They will take deep
23 smells of the expelled matter. Sometimes
24
25
26
27
28

1 they will re-consume the food because
2 longer chemical cooking action has wiped
3 out the interim or transitory element that
4 was in the fumes that hit the smell sentinels.
5 The food was going into the digestive tract
6 too fast for adequate preparation. The
7 chemicals in the saliva weren't strong
8 enough to totally neutralize the bad trace
9 elements before the smell sentinels inter-
10 fered, but the animal doesn't care at all. Not
11 so the human. They know better. They will
12 educate their sentinels. You can condition
13 yourself to anything you desire, they say
14 smugly, or that others demand of you in the
15 way of food, or pleasure "eating."

16 It's a shame the body is still animal. Its
17 mechanisms don't know any better. A
18 perfect egg knowledge not knowing any
19 better is rather confusing to an imperfect
20 creature that claims to know better.
21
22
23
24



Illustration added by A. Fry

NUTRITION: Animal man had an average life span of only 30 years or so for eons of time before alterations in brain circuitry by mind (life span was 35 in Jesus' time). This means that it becomes harder for a person to assimilate vitamins, minerals and trace elements as one becomes older. The conversion ability decreases. For optimum health it is wise for older persons to obtain CHELATED nutritional aids. The body just can't get much out of non-chelated varieties. Costing more, it is still a better buy—even if one smashes up and uses only a tiny portion of pills, etc. Survival or just good health everyday often depends on nutritional aids after the mid 30's. Keep some trace elements in your gear. The body is all you have to work with. FROM ARTICLE BY A. FRY

Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____

1. Why does an animal have senses: _____

2. In an animal, which sense is the most important: a. eye ()
b. sound ()
c. taste ()
3. Is this sense in animals placed close to the brain for faster reaction? YES() NO()
4. Is this in animal sense an energy force pattern? YES() NO()
5. Can it in animals cause things to move? YES() NO()
6. Will an animal die without it? YES() NO()
7. In an animal is the hearing sense just noise? YES() NO()
8. In an animal is there something beyond ear-hearing that it picks up? YES() NO()
9. In animals, it is tied in with other senses? YES() NO()
10. Does hearing sense have the ability to know situations? YES() NO()
11. Hearing sense does what to an animal when a sound is heard? a. causes it to run ()
b. to fight ()
c. to hide ()
d. alerts it ()
12. Where does an animal smell? a. in the nose ()
b. in the stomach ()
c. under the tongue ()
d. opening into the throat ()
13. Where does an animal taste? a. stomach ()
b. under tongue ()
c. opening to the mouth formation ()
d. front part of throat ()
14. In an animal is this the total guard of the food field? (taste-smell) YES() NO()
15. If the food passes these guards undetected, will the animal die? YES() NO()
16. Does the food field eject the bad food once it gets in the stomach of some animals? YES() NO()
17. In an animal is food partially 'digested' while in the mouth? YES() NO()

[4] Touch Sense

1
2 Touch sense is very, very misleading. It is
3 the reaction from the touch that you know
4 about, not the touch itself. Touch anything
5 with a cocaine deadened finger and you
6 never feel a thing.

7 So what we are talking about is the Feel
8 Sense.

9 The feel sense uses the largest area of the
10 brain of any sense. It is the Pleasure Sense,
11 utilizing all the senses and all three base
12 emotional fields with whizzing, electronic
13 signals from total alertness to limp non-
14 alertness when playing dead or exhausted,
15 badly wounded or starving.

16
17
18 To an animal, there is no negative. The
19 energy pattern force of the feel sense goes
20 from no alertness, which is total relaxation,
21 to the very highest alertness, when the
22 energy is pouring through the body like
23 cascading fireballs, such as in the pro-
24 creative act.

25 There are so many varying degrees of
26
27
28

By learning to
TRUST your feelings,
you will be able to tap
into the most highly
advanced sensing and
warning system that
exists on this planet...
your Feel Field. See
pp. 4-5 of T. S. D.

Paul Bunker

1 animal alertness that to go into all of them is
2 useless. Some vivid examples of the feel
3 sense have already been given in preceding
4 pages, so if you haven't recognized the
5 sense action, reread after you have studied
6 this. For convenience we will break the feel
7 sense down into groups. Please remember
8 that at no time is pain any part of this
9 presentation. Also remember that the feel
10 sense is a total reaction sense, a billion
11 times better than a human built radar
12 system.

15 Section 1A. Neutral Feel Zone

16 Fully two-thirds of an animals life is spent in
17 this feeling zone. This is a tranquil, quiet,
18 browsing or feeding state, followed by a
19 quiet, restful and relaxing sleep state.
20 While this tranquility is in being, tiny little
21 faint lightning bugs gambol merrily around
22 in the body, tickling here, teasing there,
23 humming at yet another place. A strong
24 current of good feeling is coursing through-

NOTE: Lines 15-26, 1-22

This is a PLEASURE DWELL, a state of being that persons call good health. This state of being is also called Nirvana, Peace, heaven, perfection or sometimes just plain comfort. A pleasure dwell manifests a total affection wave that binds all life forms together in good feelings toward self and all other life around that self.

J. Wheeler

1 out the body, pleasant yet zestful. No
 2 condition, no tomorrows, no yesterdays, just
 3 all of the total being is total now in time. The
 4 sublime perfection of never knowing any
 5 better. A total egg knowledge in knowledge.
 6 No existence beyond the moment. All
 7 moments are zestful, in a state of stop and
 8 flow in all varying conditions. One small
 9 pleasure colliding with another and then
 10 with yet another in a complete, repetitive
 11 system of knowing no repeat. Each action is
 12 as new as it is old, with no connection
 13 between.

14
 15 Eating titilates and brings sparkling
 16 energy on firey, furry, tickling feet. The
 17 hum around is compatible and alive, living.
 18 All things merge into a soft, embullient
 19 alertness to the very life that is being lived
 20 and lived with. A stasis in what a human
 21 would sometimes call happiness.

22 It is total pleasure. Very much the part of
 23 a perfect egg knowledge.

24 Humans no longer have the vibratory
 25
 26
 27
 28

Note

Drugs in the tran-
 quilizer syndrome
 shut out the hyper
 minds activity and
 'reproduce' this
 oncenormal action
 or dwell. A. Fry

1 wavelength. Their radar forever quests in
 2 search of fear and destruction, while an egg
 3 knowledge only quests what is, putting
 4 nothing there in its place.

7 **Section 2B. Danger Zone**

8 Noncompatible feel energy emanations
 9 meet, recoil in contact while maintaining
 10 contact, feedback is instant to all senses and
 11 the base emotional fields by all engaged.
 12 The keening of the suddenly stepped up
 13 drive of the feel energy brings tingling,
 14 quivering alertness, all the happy little
 15 busybodies race throughout the body,
 16 tickling every nerve and impulse, charging
 17 them full of energy to the bursting point in
 18 order for the body to burst forth in yet
 19 greater alertness.

20 This can be a confrontation over food,
 21 procreation or shelter. Or it may be a
 22 stranger passing by.

23 The senses all go into action: eye, ear,
 24 nose, and throat perform in probe actions
 25 with looking, smelling and noise making.
 26
 27
 28

J. Wheeler

→ NOTE: Lines 1-5

Any nurse who compares her feelings to a patient's feelings stops the pleasure dwell and goes into the danger zone unknowingly.

A nurse sharing an affection wave with a patient brings no pain to self and softens the pain in the patient.

A nurse must not share pain with a patient - else the nurse's health will suffer constantly. Affection - not empathy - is needed by the patient.

Your feelings can warn you of impending attack, but if you do not recognize those feelings for what they are & acknowledge them, then you are headed for trouble. See p. 7 of T. S. D.

Paul Bunker

NOTE: Lines 8-23

Nurses should be watching a patient for the very first signs of irritation. If not stopped by an affectionate gesture by the nurse the hostility will increase and both will suffer.

J. Wheeler

1 Feedback from this energy pushed forth is
2 keenly picked up by the feel sense, busy
3 sorting and analyzing and sending the
4 results to the pertinent base emotional field.

5 In split seconds the approaching danger is
6 another specie, much like the other but
7 different in tribe, custom and chemical
8 energy functions, and the danger lies in the
9 possible crossing of tribe lines, therefore
10 knowledge: death to any egg knowledge.

11 Survival Emotional Field blasts forth in all
12 out energy drive, while the charged sense
13 nerves and impulse drivers release the
14 higher alertness energy.



15
16
17
18 The tribe, all bound together under the
19 same energy pattern, all under the same
20 egg knowledge, react to a total pattern: the
21 higher energized ones instantly charge the
22 invader.

23 Not to kill, nor injure. . .only to be free of
24 the danger to their being themselves, at
25 whatever in life it takes.

NOTE: Lines 23-26
Survival signals do not compare.
They act against whatever threatens
the well-being of self and the pure
life self contains. The patient in this
condition is not attacking the nurse
personally - they can and would
attack a pole, a falling tree or a
threatening rock the same way.

J. Wheeler

1 The example above is what is called
2 bigotry and prejudice by the human today.
3 They do not know they are still trying to
4 protect an egg knowledge that has been
5 busted wide open.

6 Section 3C. Affection Zone

7 This little bugger of an energy pattern is
8 really a honey. It is full of cute, twisting, sly,
9 impish, sudden, impudent and downright
10 tantilizing acts. It loves to masquerade,
11 mislead, tout, tease and send all kinds and
12 shapes of zinging pinwheels of delicious fire
13 rampaging throughout the body wonderful
14 of itself, and becomes even more zingy
15 when by touch, caress, look, or voice it can
16 activate zinging wonderfulness to another
17 body or bodies.

18
19
20 How does affection activate others?

21 Feel sense does not stop at the skins,
22 scale, hair or feather surface: this energy
23 pattern travels in the same manner of the
24 Seeing force, outward and away from the
25 source.

NOTE: Lines 1-5
Nurses should become very con-
scious of this reaction. All races fall
under their care - not just their own
race.

J. Wheeler

NOTE: Lines 8-19
Many a nurse has wondered why a
patient becomes "alive" when
approached by them, even though
the patient is in deep pain. The nurse
is in affection - and affection is
catching to all around the splendid
wave.

J. Wheeler

Health & being
in "shape" are natural
actions of the body. You
will usually run into
problems only when you
let your Affection get
out of shape. See p. 3
of T. S. D.

Paul Bunker

All of your
senses operate by using
Kinetics. Your tendrils
do the "feeling", & then
relay the information
back to you. See Comp.
IV for more details.

Paul Bunker

1 There is a subtle difference: Feel
2 sense registers against only living or moving
3 energies, passing right through trees and
4 even mountains. See force bounces back
5 from anything, even the far star effect, but it
6 does not look into anything unless it is
7 commanded to by one of the base emotional
8 fields through the use of the feel sense. The
9 feel sense can penetrate all living matter of
10 animated mineral/chemical compounds
11 when there is a need. In the affection zone it
12 is at its highest alertness. The charge of
13 Vibe that it carries can jolt another body
14 when a mere contact is made, even though
15 the contact is visual or by voice. The feel
16 zone in the other instantly reacts. That is
17 why affection is so catching. It can spread
18 through a group in minutes, if just one of the
19 group lets affection loose.



23 When the affection zone is accepted by
24 another, it can double on the total alertness
25 effect, causing a rising cascade of pure
26 happiness (joy in an animal) to explode
27 throughout the body.

Healer

Ethel Lombardi

Dr. Wintermute said, "She came to me in considerable pain. Bone tumors are a pretty miserable thing to endure. They

He confirmed that the tumors were immediately and dramatically reduced and that X-ray examinations later showed they had vanished.

"She's cured," he marveled, adding, "With her history I would say that for her to go three years without recurrence is medically impossible.

"There's no logical medical explanation for it."

added by A. Fry.

(note: L 11-12)

Your animal-body's Feel Field is responsible for most of the so-called ESP abilities. When you are in an Affection Dwell, you can "feel" others with your Feel Field & you will KNOW that person. See p. 7 of T. S. D.

Paul Bunker

Note

Birds can home in and find their nest from thousands of miles away by bouncing back their feel sense an egg shell they left previously. Science has now found this membrane that performs this function and think this membrane uses a 'magnet type' wavelength.

A. Fry

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

Affection is not a giving sense, but a receiving sense. It touches another and bounces back amplified to the sender. It procreates nothing that is not already there within its own confinement. The affection zone is the same in either sex or opposite egg knowledges. It is the happy zone, the sparkling eye zone, the zany zone. . .it is that all prevading, intense, wonderful warm feeling, alone or with others, that makes life worth living and sharing.

It is the gathering together of joy.

It is not sex, or a better name - the procreation sense.



Section 4D. Sex Zone: The Giving Sense

Sex in animals lies totally in the Survival Field. It is a total need to give continuity. The survival field can and does call into play all senses,

NOTE: Lines 3-17

Affection is sharing and feelings become mutual. One then can "read" the other's life stream. Extra Sensory Perception on the physical level becomes simple to those few who have stumbled on this secret and applied it consciously by letting themselves "feel" the other person's "feelings." Observe any healer and their words and expressions are very affectionate, their whole being is very soft, very vibrant and shining.

In an affection dwell, vital life energy is complete and all that is in that life energy stream becomes clearly apparent to the person sharing the wave consciously. When persons share affection knowingly, they then "know" each other. There are no secrets between them on the physical level.

One person using this "ESP" and the other person NOT using it consciously lets the one using "ESP" consciously know all about the other person - while the non-ESPer is left in the dark, not knowing the other at all.

J. Wheeler

Affection is a total 'healer' wave. In conception, when both parties are in complete rapture, no 'illness' hereditiy traits will carry over to the newborn. (this is deep and unknown-use with caution in lecture: pose as a research point.)

J. Wheeler

1 sustains them on the highest
2 possible alertness energy and manifests the
3 total affectionate zone in the female or
4 breeding carrier of the young, but not in the
5 male or the coupling/impregnator half of
6 the energy pattern.

7 The coupling of egg to sperm must exist,
8 and exist in balance to all else: food, shelter,
9 and area. Sudden and complete proliferation
10 of specie could and does kill off the specie to
11 within survival limits. This is waste.
12 Imperfection. So two opposites of the same
13 specie exist. One is the carrier of progeny,
14 and the other is activator of the progeny.
15 The activator is called male, and the carrier
16 is called female by humans.

17 This distinction is permanent in life and
18 continuity. The female has a survival field
19 complex that pulls energy slowly into the
20 egg complex, forming it over a fairly even
21 spread of time. When the energy has
22 formed the egg, it continues to pour around
23 the egg, while the survival field in the



Illustration added by A. Fry.

NOTE: Lines 19-26, 1-11

These signals are still there. The action-reaction is in the subconscious and the body acts accordingly, unless controlled by the energies of the Minds. Female human minds are far more developed in their control than the male human today.

The female human can consciously trigger affection much easier by memory recall than the male can. She can also stop affection easier. Her Mind action has become her protector of her affection.

J. Wheeler

An animal-man could NOT rape an animal-woman, because he was not programmed that way. To the female BODY, there IS no such thing as rape. Only to the female MIND is there a such a thing as rape. See p. 12 T. S. D.

Paul Bunker

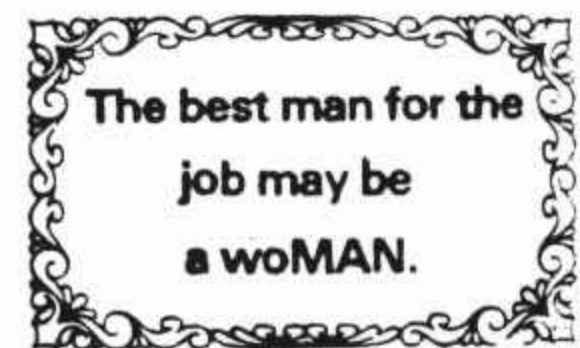


Illustration added by A. Fry.

1 female now shoots high alertness keening to
 2 all the sense zones but the affection zone:
 3 the affection zone is bottled up, suppressed,
 4 condensed, until it is fairly bursting with its
 5 containment. The pulsing female is now at
 6 the height of its alertness, with bottled up
 7 affection waiting to explode in one wild,
 8 cannonball charge to all parts of the
 9 expectant body. This will happen while the
 10 activator is in position of impregnation, or
 11 when the egg is passed from the body: in
 12 every situation, the affection release
 13 impulse buttons are located in the female
 14 where the egg - either hatched or unhatched
 15 - must come out into the air, water or what
 16 have you.

17 The survival field in the male is less
 18 complex. It builds energy constantly,
 19 creating a constant feeling of fondness (the
 20 male's word for affection) for the females
 21 around him. Since egg knowledge has
 22 placed the female in a fixed cycle, and since
 23 only the female can bring forth young,
 24



Illustration added by A. Fry.

NOTE: Lines 19-21

These affectionate signals of the male human remain mostly subconscious to him even today. He becomes sour and hostile when his woman will not let him "look out after her." He does not know that two-fifths of his affection energy - called sex today - is being bottled up by his woman's denial of his protection.

He then seeks another outlet for his pent-up emotions. This can be another woman, sport or his job.

J. Wheeler

1 males must be ready to impregnate many
2 females should the need in survival arise.
3 With a need to keep awake the affectionate
4 zone in the male while he must wait for the
5 female, the survival field injected overly
6 strong the alertness defense energy into the
7 affectionate zone; by exercising his right of
8 defense of the female, the male has the
9 Pleasure or Feeling Sense continuously
10 titillated, while the affection zone is kept at
11 a high level of containment. When the male
12 is within contact range of the female and the
13 female is ready, survival field pours energy
14 into the fondness or affectionate zone of the
15 male. The male now becomes excited
16 because of the sudden complete rush of the
17 energy and proceeds with the "touch"
18 method of feeling sensory self release.

19 When two energy patterns under high
20 alertness - the highest alertness of any egg
21 knowledge - touch and rebound under total
22 release, there is a major explosion of
23



Illustration added by A. Fry.

NOTE: Lines 22-26. 1-11

In the act of procreation, total affection brings forth total health in the newborn. The affection wave is there whether either or neither person participating knows it or not. The signals remain. Affection energy combines the necessary elements of the physical dimension into newborn beings, thereby being all of health in the first instance of procreation: to hold affection is to hold health. . .to regain affection is to regain health in the physical. . . When the emotional field is gone, life in the physical is gone.

J. Wheeler

1 fuzzy-wuzzies scampering through the
2 bodies, plus the joy of bringing forth life into
3 the material.

4 Survival Field has proceeded in conti-
5 nuity.

6 Mating pleasure (orgasm) is the result of
7 the quick release of the pent-up affection
8 zone.

9 When sperm combines with egg, the
10 resulting instantaneous energy pattern is
11 joy.

12 This is the way it is for all life around you
13 that is not humanoid. A complete egg
14 knowledge still in perfection. An egg
15 knowledge has no comparison, no actual
16 comprehension of anything else but itself.

17 While humans seek perfection, they
18 forget perfection is all around them. The
19 animal knows no difference between now
20 and 13,000 years ago, or 13,000,000 years
21 ago. It lives to the limit of its abilities at all
22 times.

23 Not so the human. A human today is a
24 horror to behold in comparison to an egg



A. Fry

1 knowledge. A human believes you can get
2 more out of a computer than is put into it.
3 Not only believes it, but constantly tries to
4 do it without knowing how.

5 Chaos.

6
7 What the human does not know is that
8 they have more than one computer and have
9 had for a long, long time. When the human
10 uses the right computer for the right
11 intelligence there will be no problem.

12
13 Right now the human is punching buttons
14 on all the computers wildly and at random.
15 They get sex mixed up with joy, religion
16 mixed up with joy, politics mixed up with joy
17 - and there is no joy in their computer. But
18 they are wrong in the first instance: sex is
19 only the button to push for joy, not joy itself!
20 And that exists only in the egg knowledge
21 around you. Humans have pent-up affection
22 release in many types of situations, which is
23 beautiful, to find joy, another vibratory
24 energy pattern is used.

Note

Drugs can be looked
at as computer
control buttons;
they shut off un-
needed mind actions
and let only one
mind function at a
time.

What is needed
is a drug that will
balance ALL mind
actions at the same
time.

A. Fry

25
26
27
28

Questions - Comments

1 You may prefer the bound limits of
2 a total egg knowledge. Or you may be
3 seeking something even better- but be-
4 fore you seek any further, know what
5 is around you, and the perfection from
6 which you came.

7
8 The last page of this Comprehension
9 1 Session shows perfection egg knowledge
10 brain system in a simple drawing. Look
11 at it carefully. You are still- in
12 spite of 13,000 years- looking inside
13 your own head.



Illustration added by A. Fry.

Survival is the strongest feeling that the human has, and until we have Guaranteed Survival from the Cradle to the Grave, we will live in Fear, Hostility, & Conflict. See pp. 15-20 T.S.D.

Paul Bunker

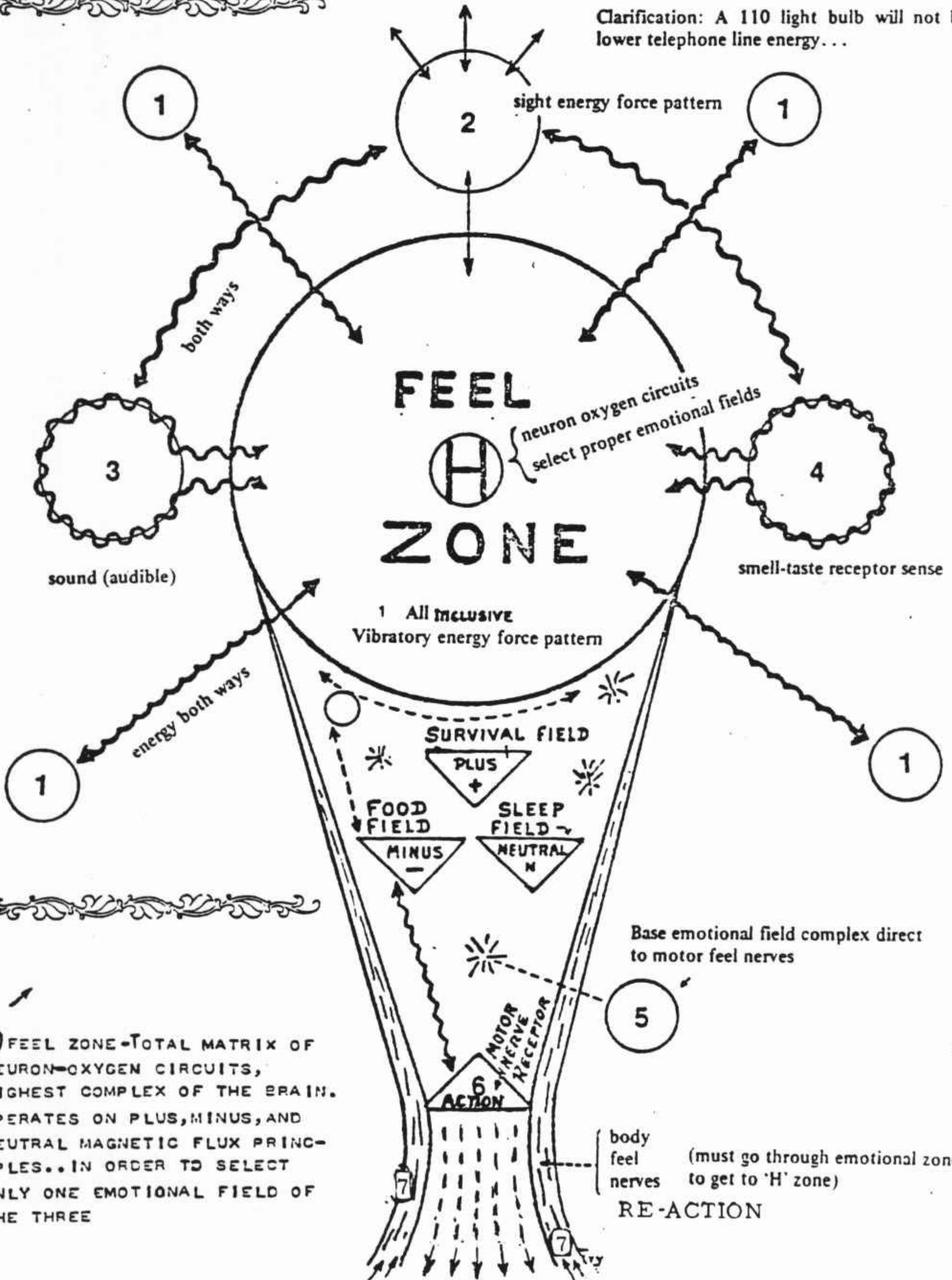


International © Copyright
Number
All rights reserved

ANIMAL BRAIN
(Graphic Display)
By: A. B. Glaser

The display is grouped in compartments in order to show type energy flow in each. Components of all fields can be side by side throughout the brain and even throughout the body. Each has its own type wavelength to actuate its own component. None other. All separate functions are distinct

Clarification: A 110 light bulb will not burn on a lower telephone line energy . . .



Ⓜ FEEL ZONE-TOTAL MATRIX OF NEURON-OXYGEN CIRCUITS, HIGHEST COMPLEX OF THE BRAIN. OPERATES ON PLUS, MINUS, AND NEUTRAL MAGNETIC FLUX PRINCIPLES.. IN ORDER TO SELECT ONLY ONE EMOTIONAL FIELD OF THE THREE

body feel nerves (must go through emotional zone to get to 'H' zone)
RE-ACTION

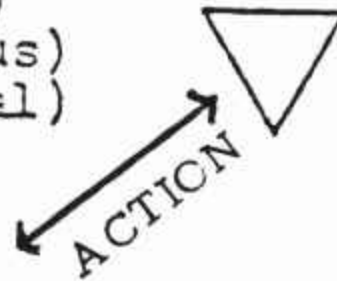
ANIMAL BRAIN CODE

- ① All inclusive vibration energy force pattern
- ② Sight energy force pattern
- ③ Sound (audible vibrations)
- ④ Smell taste receptor sense

Ⓜ Feel Zone- Total matrix of neuron-oxygen circuits, highest complex of the brain. Operates on plus, minus and neutral magnetic flux principle- in order to select only one emotional field of the three.

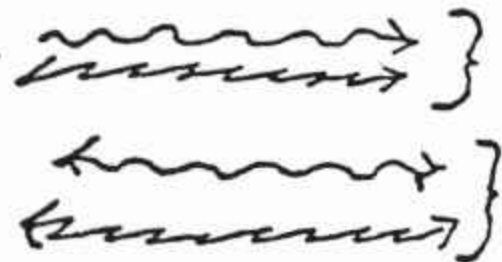
- ⑤ Base emotional field complex direct to motor and body feel nerves.

- Food Field (minus)
- + Survival Field (plus)
- n Sleep Field (neutral)



- ⑥ Motor Nerve Receptor

- 7. Body Feel Nerves - Must go through emotional fields to to get to (H) Zone. RE ACTION



Energy one way



Energy both ways

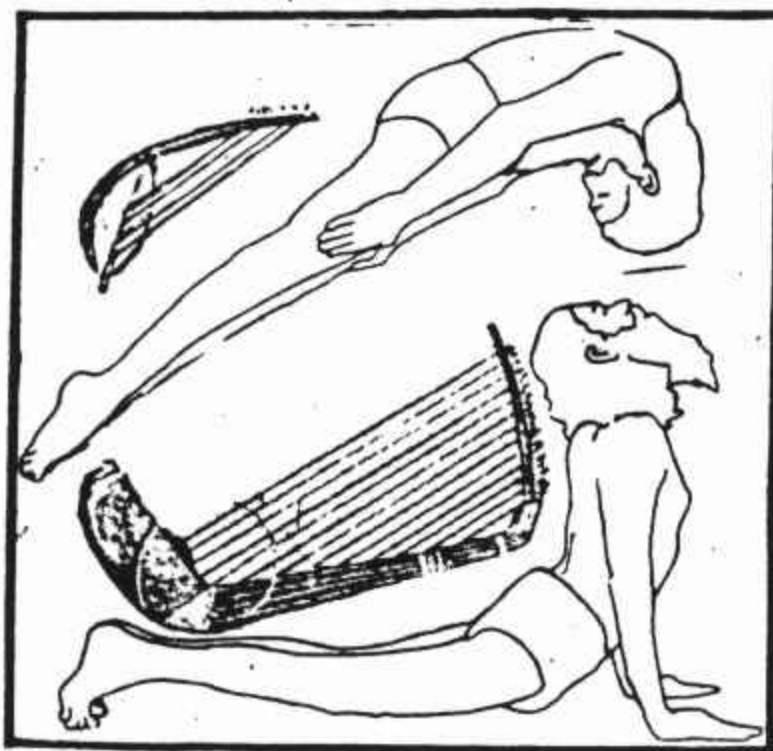


Illustration added by A. Fry.

Fourth Hour Prompter Check

Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____

1. In animals touch sense is only a tiny part of the Feel Sense? YES() NO()
2. Feeling in an animal is always positive? YES() NO()
3. In an animal it contains the pleasure or affection sense? YES() NO()
4. How strong in an animal is the affection energy force pattern:
 - A. Can it penetrate vast distances in order to find its tribe or adopted tribe? YES() NO()
 - B. Feel force can trigger 'miracles' in animals? YES() NO()
 - C. Affection zone can attach an animal to another until death? YES() NO()
5. Pleasure is the primary motive of all animals? YES() NO()
6. Mating pleasure is the release of bottled up affection? YES() NO()
7. Sperm penetrating egg gives life, therefore joy, to animals? YES() NO()
8. Affection is a 'receiving' sense? YES() NO()
9. Life is the only 'giving' emotion in animals? YES() NO()

FOUNDERS BASE KNOWLEDGE OF ANIMAL MAN:
[these are the factors put forward in Session #1 in simple statement]

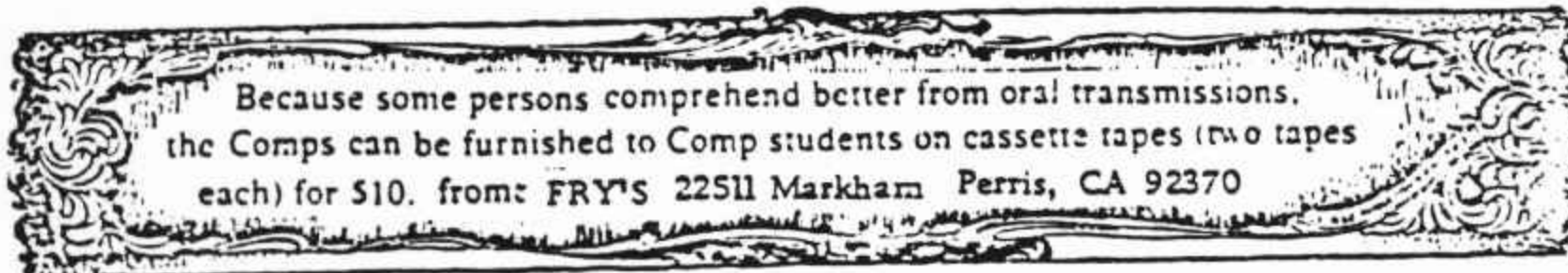
International Copyright
August, 1976

Alfred B. Glaser
Modern Humans
P. O. Box 3232
Riverside, CA 92509

1. In an animal:

- A. Needs create desires.
- B. Senses act to satisfy the created desires.
- C. No two emotional fields can be in action at once.
- D. Alertness is the only visible effects of emotion.
- E. There is no pain.
- F. Pleasure is the constant state of being.
- G. Affection is the base of Pleasure.
- H. Mating orgasm is the explosion of buildup affection.
- I. Mating affection is cyclic in the female.
- J. Mating affection is constant in the male.
- K. Mating affection in the male is also had by protecting the female in her off-cycle.
- L. Joy is the energy released in the seconds of actual conception.
- M. Their knowledge is complete.
- N. They can not compare.
- O. There is nothing more than they are.
- P. They are a programmed act of being in perfection.

NOTE: You are a Human to be reading this. Do not let your mind become angry. The wonders of your mind can reach far beyond the farthest star when it learns to be still, and fair, and spreads happiness as sparkling dust throughout the farthest star-flung universe, thereby coming back into the Joy it has lost.



1. Abide
In thought and expression
In a total feeling
Of affection
Serenity
And pleasure.
Place nothing
Before or after
Affection,
Which I am.
2. Stand fast
In life,
Knowing
Affection
Is the expression
Of life.
Be one
Among The All That Is
Of affection,
Which is All of Life,
Seen and unseen.
3. Stand fast
In affection
Before all confrontations,
Defending
Your own affection
And those
Of like affection.
4. Offer affection
To all that lives,
breathes and breathes not,
And withdraw none of it;
Else,
You withdraw
From Me
And Mine.
5. Accept
All affection
Offered
And return affection
In fair measure;
Else,
You deny Me,
Mine,
And your being.
6. Bath
In affection and life.
Pour affection
On those
Of the past,
Present,
And future.
Thus,
Anointing them
And yourself
Of Me.
7. Give support
To those of affection
Or
When sought of
In affection.
You call forth
The All That Is
When you call
In affection,
For yourself or others
And while dwelling
And being
In affection
No thing or power
In existence or non-existence
Can overcome you
Or those
Of and/or in affection
Whom
Your giving support.
8. Express affection
In peace
In pleasure
As a serenity
Eternally;
Else,
What you find
In it's stead
Is a horror
Dread
And displeasure
Beyond recognition.
9. Accept and respond
To All That I Am
In life eternal,
Seen and unseen,
Heard and unheard,
Breathing and not breathing.
Each segment and expression
A part of Me
And yourself;
Thus affection
Responds and answers
To it's own call
And That of Me
And Mine.
10. You
That live and dwell
In and of affection
Shall never die
And live
Within Me and Mine
In the fullness
And totality
Of Your Being.

APPLICATION OF COMP. # 1 TO NURSING
-By Janet R. Wheeler, BSN.

1. Talk to your animal:

Most people at times talk to themselves or think to themselves. Instead of doing this at random and idly, address yourself to the animal in you. It is as simple as saying to yourself as "Hey, lil' animal, how am I doing? You need anything? Let me hear from you- what have you to say about how I am using the effort you are giving me....." You will be surprised at the answers you get after awhile

2. Try to function on the animal level for one (1) month:

Be happy. Remind yourself to eat, drink and be merry. Listen to the urges of your body. Feel the warmth, the blood pulsing, all the slight aches and pains, the tiny urges and promptings, the coziness of resting, the drowsy fuzziness of going to sleep, the alertness of waking. Tune into your own bodily needs and desires. When you consciously do this it becomes fun. Pass the idea on to your patients and friends.

3. Be proud of your animal:

The body you have is the highest known marvel of your universe. It can do things automatically that no human can even begin to imitate, mechanically or electronically. It is far superior to anything else that is known to exist anywhere in the physical domain. When you 'put down' your body needs and desires, you are 'putting down' your own life expectancies.

4. Start using the terms Feel Field, Pleasure Dwell, etc:

Once you start using the terms with patients and friends, the terms become a constant reminder to yourself and you will flip into the mood of which you speak.

5. Why the word AFFECTION is used instead of LOVE:

Love in reality is the highest expression of the closest intimacy

between two or more persons. It is an ultimate expression. To bring it down to the ordinary use of today is a Feel Field crime. It is the total height of the friendly, warm feelings of the Affection Dwell, reserved for the intense, total sharing of alike affections on high frequency drive. To 'love' all your patients, friends and the strangers of the world would drain your total Feel Field in minutes, but you can be friendly and affectionate twenty-four hours a day.

6. Healing brought about by affection:

Affection is a 'feeling good' expression. Needless to say, a person feeling good around a person feeling bad invariably- with time- prompts a grudging smile from the one feeling bad. Try it. Affection is an all pervasive wavelength that tickles the others feelings into answering. One cannot feel good and bad at the same time and place. The feelings may be only seconds apart- but they are apart. When a nurse's patient starts feeling good the chart is invariably marked 'doing well'.

7. Maintaining Affection in nursing care:

Any nurse performs many EVALUATIONS on each patient every day. Not JUDGEMENTS. A person can only JUDGE when they bring their own feelings into the act on a comparison level with the patient. When this happens, religion, tribe, experience, economy, dress- all the differences start the signals called PREJUDICE to flaring..... under these signals alertness comes in and friendliness disappears. Affectionate alertness turns to DANGER animal alertness in the act of JUDGING.

Much of what you have studied in this Course will take time for you to put into practice and observation. One observation you can easily make right away is the difference

in the re-action of your patients to hostility versus affection. Be mean to them and then suddenly be friendly.....need more be said?

Much of what I have put into writing in this application to nursing has already been said to nurses. I know I have heard it too often. But I never had the 'why' of it spelled out to me until these courses appeared, but putting this information into practice was another story and the notes in the QUESTION-COMMENTS page sections have been put there so that you may have an easier time of applying the objectives in your work and play.

Included in this course is a page from Comprehension # 3 that is named "The Affectionates", and a statement from Comprehension # 2 that tells of Perfection Man as in the beginning of life. These are the last two pages before the page of Objectives, your Course Questionnaire and one hundred words or more write-up paper. I urge you to study the last three pages very carefully. There is a saying as old as the written word: you can only get ALL of the book at the END.

Comprehension # 2 takes you into the Minds you have and what they have done to this beautiful animal of yours- and what those Minds are still doing today. What your Minds are doing about what you have just studied you need not tell me- I know what my Minds did for weeks afterwards.....

As a nurse, you deal with patients pain constantly. Here are three steps that will help in turning a patients act-react conditioning in regards to pain:

Step 1.

Explain to the patient that pain is an over-react intensified SIGNAL that calls forth the bodies natural healing elements to that part of the body.

Step 2. Explain that this signal will keep repeating itself until mis-treatment of that location stops, then will pulse a duller feeling or signal to that location until healing starts taking place and while taking place. Then a 'tickling sensation' signal will start that will only stop after the location has been healed.

Step 3. Explain that once the Mind accepts the 'pain' only as SIGNALS and responds by consciously easing that part of the body, the sharpness of the signals will recede, that there are persons that can stop 'pain' by power of Mind once they recognized that 'pain' is a cry for body healing by the body itself.

TELEPATHY

Copyright 1976 by Alfred B. Glaser. All rights reserved

Mental contact via communication is in everyday use. People close to one another in emotions, living, or just plain intelligence contest, use it frequently..without knowing that they have established a level of communication that goes far beyond mere words. You yourself need but to think over your immediate past, and you will remember times when you "just understood" another person, when that person said no more than a few words, yet the complete knowledge "communicated" would cover hours of reading. You have had the feelings of someone "thinking" about you, later on, found out that they were thinking of you at that time. These "vagularities" are a complete & constant reminder of the existance of telepathy, but are not strong enough to bring you into a common recognition and use of these abilitys.

Many persons of advanced learning will retort that this comprehension level is an act of syllogical thinking, or the brain action in "linking together" fields of learning or experience into parallel memory recalls, triggered by the word inflection when spoken. While on the surface this may appear to be correct, it does not explain the 'ability to parallel' or, in short the "gift" of having this ability. This ability to parallel cannot be taught, therefore it is not a science, nor is it a system, so falls in the same category as ESP or Spiritualism. When the "ability to parallel" bridges distances, syllogical thought processes fail to explain, even when accepted. Many stop right here, or else must go into Einsteins Relativity Theory, if they recognize the "power fields" of it.

But it is not necessary to understand the "power fields" to use telepathy, just as it is unnecessary to understand vibratory reflex actuators via channeled transmission lines to your telephone. But in order to use your telephone, there must be two telephones, and the system must be used with the instruments. In short, if your friend has no phone, you cannot call that friend up, but must go through another party. In the same way, IT TAKES TWO PERSONS TO MAKE A TELEPATH.

In order to bring forth your mental knowledge in this field, it is both wise & necessary to observe a procedure...unless you wish to go into the mentalities without control. You may do this, and it is done many times without the person being aware that they have left the physical and entered the mental. However, sometimes when this happens the person suffers shock unrealities and withdraws completely due to uncontrollable fear.

The following Practices #1 & #2 are therefore put forth in the field of TELEPATHY, as this is one power that can be used without being subject to the laws of 'Karma or a "punishment re-visit" due to ignorance or misuse applications. If you wish to do harm with it, this must be done intentionally, in full knowledge of what you are doing, & as this calls for a highly developed telepath, it is unlikely that they would care to read this 'basic' material. I am not going to make this practise difficult, nor am I going to give you a lesson or study course in transmission energies- the telephone companies do not, so why should I?- in power fields. Nor am I going to ask you to believe anything. If this practice works for you fine, even if you have to add or subtract a little here or there, or get a little different "picture" in transmission. If it does not work for you, fine, as you are not ready, nor do you want to be ready ..due to either Good or Evil: Sinfear, or Unit Value of Domination: Man-fear. Whatever, you will lose nothing by trying and you very well may gain a unique advance before the mass of Earths people. Because this knowledge will be used again on this planet, and it will be used by all.

TELEPATHY PRACTISE #1.

Step I.

Form your message in your brain with WORDS as spoken. Repeat these words taking out all that are not necessary to the thought message. Visualize them, if you can, as though you were reading them written on a sheet of heavy paper in big bold letters. Bring your message into clear, sharp completeness, let it hang suspended in your brain.

Step II. Dismiss the Message Image & seek to bring in the person to be contacted. Scan the likely places for the person to be presently in, and when the person is located, ascertain this by fitting their image into their surroundings. In this part you may have some difficulty at first. If you cannot locate their image you may not telecast to them. At this point it is possible that you have not received exact data and will send a message to the wrong person or place. Another person might, for instance, get the message & wonder why he suddenly thought of "that". The image you get of the person may not "look" like the person, but resemble a set of vibratory lines in rough likeness of the person...but you will be able to recognize the vibrations as the person. Sometimes when you concentrate to heavily upon the person, you will get a memory picture of the person, or pull from this persons memory- & you will not locate them, but the place where they were. Needless to say, transmission will be very weak in this instance, if it succeeds at all. If you cannot locate the person, cease your efforts for about 30 minutes- or until you suddenly "re-think" of them unexpectedly...try again, just the same as you would do if you were trying to telephone and got no answer. When you do locate them, fit them tightly into your consciousness, & hold them there.

Step III. Without hesitation, pull the memory message from your brain, & then bring the message & the person together in a "head-on" collision action within your brain.

Step IV. At the same instant look at the timepiece. The exact time is necessary for your own confirmation. You will not have to flash this time to the person. If you got through strong, they will probably look at the time in the same instant...and you will "see" them do this.

Step V. At this point, you will know, by perceptible flex or jerk of their image, that they have received something...but you will not know what, unless your message demands an answer. If the person is not a telepath student, ask in very sharp concentration: "answer please" -while holding tight to their image. Mark down any reply you get, no matter how far off the reply may be...or at least seem.

Step VI. Say goodbye to the person, the same as you would in person. You do this if you have contacted the person or not. If you fail to do this the cycle may continue and either one of you may be bothered and nervous for no apparent reason. Terminate the communication with a mental acknowledgement of this termination. You may need to get in touch with the person again to finish what you started. Don't leave them holding on to an unfinished communication. This would be shirking responsibility.

Step VII. Practice and don't be intimidated by self doubts & fears. You hold the keys to abilities which can greatly enrich your whole life.

These steps are simple. Why then is telepathy so little used? The answer is simple: All people have the same doubt in their mind as you probably now have...few will just keep trying until they master this system. You must keep trying. Do not expect instant success? Instant success is completely illogical. How long did it take you to learn to drive a car? To use a telephone correctly...many of course still do not. A typewriter, or even to get a clear picture on a television set? These are typical things you have learned about. I may not have mastered the same 'learning'. Apply some effort toward this 'learning' & you will be pleasantly surprised.

TELEPATHY PRACTISE #2

You have noticed by now that it takes two to make a telepath. This is an obstacle that has been recognized, or should we say 'unrecognized as yet. This has caused most of the confusion in the field of telepathy. It is the same sort of frustration one gets when they telephone a friend and the telephone is out of order...or the friend is flippant and fails to let you know who they are-"Hello" "yes" "it's me"...even after you ask them who they are. "Who do you think it is" may be the beginning of some sort of game but it won't answer for communication.

Here are the steps necessary to receive in the field of telepathy.

Step #1. When you feel you have something on your mind, or you suddenly, for no apparent reason, think of another person, take a mental "hold" on the disturbance & concentrate upon it. Bring each person whom you know to be interested in telepathy swiftly before your 'minds eye' in succession holding their image long enough for it to become stable, then try to get to the next person. Keep sweeping the circle until one image keeps re-occurring as you try to keep the pattern moving. It is not necessary to locate the sender in their surroundings. This will be automatic- if necessary - when you receive from the person.

Step #2. Now you have a fix on a certain person. Bring this person in sharp & clear. Do Not try to read their mind. Look at them as though you are expectantly waiting for them to speak...without a thought in your own brain. Hold this image.

Step #3. At this point you will either start to communicate, or get absolutely nothing. If communication starts remember the "sender" technique as you reply. If the communication seems vague or indefinite, "pull" with all of your will-power, exactly as you would mentally, to move around a difficult to move object. If you feel like laughing at yourself self-consciously while this is taking place, fine. This will help to relieve some of the built up tensions...the same as crying can relieve the feelings....

Step #4. If nothing happens dismiss the incident with a "so-long" & go back to what you were doing. If the feeling persists, it may be some person who not in telepathic control...just thinking of you. Again...make your thoughts blank, & see what you can pick up just for the fun of it. Our lives are filled with messages we too often just ignore.

Warning...When you try these steps you are going into the field of the MENTALITIES. Do it seriously, & your life may never be the same again. While there is absolutely nothing in this field that will hurt you, your own fear of it is a danger. You have for instance, been taught what to consider ugly & what to consider beautiful. This concept does not hold true in the Mentalities. Pandora's box, can be a very real thing then.

This field of telepathy is not one where immediate gains can be expected. nor is "time" a factor. It will aid you to commit the procedures to memory, so that you can just "dial up the person" without distractions. This whole field of telepathy has been lost to man-kind now for over 13, thousand years. When you enter into this field take it easy & don't crowd yourself...just enter unafraid & serene. This ability was yours before, and it will be your ability again. It is your knowledge to use if you will but recognise & use it in control. Remember, that to force your thoughts on another, is just as great an assault upon them as a physical action. Try to restrain yourself in becoming overenthusiastic...& overdoing your welcome. Stop if you meet clear resistance...after all, your spouse or lover could become irritated at a continual invasion of their privacy. Because mental communication can be blocked it's use doesn't abridge the "freedom of choice" laws upon this planet. This then, can be the beginning of a whole new life for you in the realm of the Mentalities.

THE MODERN HUMANS COMPREHENSION COURSE 2

By A.B. Glaser International Copyright © August, 1976



(Multiple-expression adaptation by Al Fry)

The **ULTIMATE** SELF-AWARENESS courses

*Approved by the California Board of Registered Nursing, BRN
Provider #02101, for twelve contact hours.*

World Peace and Better Lives are
Just a Promise Away. Find out How!

www.honesty.org



FREE NEWS, RESOURCES
AND IDEAS FOR CREATING
A BETTER FUTURE



<http://www.how.org/>

Reproduction Authorized for Non-Profit Purposes

Scanned from the archive of tkra@how.org

October 15, 2005 - Joyeux Anniversaire Tara!

On-line Information: <http://www.how.org/fry>

**Alfred B. Glaser
Modern Humans
P.O. Box 3232
Riverside, CA 92509**



**International © Copyright
August, 1976**

INTRODUCTION

These Sessions are the Founders philosophy. The Founder, knowing that each of us develops their own life philosophy, offers the Sessions as basic elements that are found in most of lifes processes. The Founder, knowing these principles, has tested them and found them very workable, when based on the Founders basic reason for life and living.

The Founder accepts Joy as being the supreme goal of Creation. That Joy therefore must be established between each and every individual on an equal basis and a like foundation is a necessity. The founder knows that Joy can be found in thousands of philosophys in thousands of different ways, each Joy being equal to the other between individual differences of expression and performance, but only when each allows the other to have their own Joy, in their own way. When two or more individuals find that they have the same way of expressing Joy in the human form, then they can be said to be having a perfect relationship. A perfect relationship lasts throughout eternity, therefore being Joy forever. The home of the Founder is in that expression.

What is being expressed is the Founders Life Philosophy in total, and does not mean the Founder has experienced that expression as a human. As a human, the Founder has established for himself that Pleasure is the level of expression sought by humans, even though most of them do not know it. He has found that they seek Joy, but do not know it, because they do not know wherein it lies. They therefore wreck Pleasure seeking Joy. If the individual seeks to find Pleasure first, then uses Pleasure as a tool, the individual can find Joy.

Please do not judge this a preachment nor a dogma. There are far more Joy's than there are humans. Each will find their own in their own way when they allow the same choice to all others, including the Founders right to his own expression.

So accept, deny or dismiss whatever part or parts of the Founders philosophy you so desire, or ignore it completely.

The Founder only wishes for you to find the Joy he knows for yourself, not for him. He desires—but does not demand—that you share the total beauty and wonder of his home forever. Because, whatever Joy is yours will also be his, whatever that individual Joy may be. But only when you and you alone allow it to be so.

Your own expression is your own being forever.

May your expression be Joy.

Illustration added by A. Fry.



	Page
Introduction	2 c
Pre-Human Perfection Being.....	4
Foreword.....	7
Text	
Mind, What It Is.....	11
How The Human Was Born.....	20
(1) Survival Field; Mind.....	21
(2) Food Field; Mind.....	24
(3) Shelter And Sleep Field; Mind.....	26
Senses: Mind.....	28
How It Happened.....	32
Amind.....	32
First Hour Prompter Check.....	31 A
Bmind.....	34
Cmind.....	36
Other Halves.....	39
Amind Other Half.....	39
Bmind Other Half.....	41
Cmind Other Half.....	43
Existence.....	45
Self Preservation Of The Species Drive.....	47
Second Hour Prompter Check.....	49 A
Amind Purpose And Function.....	50
Bmind Purpose And Function.....	52
Cmind Purpose And Function.....	55
Human Brain Capacity.....	58
You.....	60
How Your Mind Works.....	63
Third Hour Prompter Check.....	76 A
Third Hour Prompter Check.....continued.....	76 B
Affectionates- of the Mother.....	76C
Interaction Of Minds.....	77
Emerging New Perfection Mind....Graphic Display....	78
Key For Your Way To Be.....	98
Fourth Hour Prompter Check.....	99A
Fact Sheet	100
Application to Nursing.....	101
Mail Back Credit Exam.....	105

PRE-HUMAN PERFECTION BEING

Questions - Comments

1 The highest type Perfection Knowledge
 2 was of a beauty and concept unknown
 3 today. The bearer of this Knowledge
 4 had many varieties of tribes scat-
 5 tered around the planet, each perfect
 6 to its own habitat.

7 When we look at what we consider
 8 lesser life forms around us and see
 9 their repeatable capabilities in
 10 building, food and protective actions
 11 and then consider the capabilities
 12 that has to be present in the Being
 13 that became Man, the life of this
 14 Being had to be magnificent.

15 Great tribe-nations and awesome
 16 habitat was over vast periods of time
 17 achieved. We hear of these 'myth'
 18 civilizations, because now they only
 19 remain in Soul Memories, along with
 20 the wonder of peaceful, idyllic,
 21 haunting total pleasure and serenity
 22 emotional longings that cannot be in
 23 reality identified.

24 This wonder of Perfection Life
 25 had no pain, no sickness, and injur-
 26 ies healed instantly. All emotions
 27 between each and every one were as

28

Note

Scientist's still have these thought-
 memories. They have researched specie
 that have some of this ability left,
 and have initially found that an intro-
 duction of a higher ratio of nerve tis-
 sue to an area would cause verta-
 brates to regrow amputated limbs.

A. Fry

Pictures and notes in this
 column are not by A. B.
 Glaser. This Multiple
 expression edition has
 notes by:

Janet R. Wheeler
 Paul Bunker
 A. Fry

Scientists still have these thought-
 memories. They have researched
 specie that have some of this abili-
 ty left, and have initially found
 that an introduction of a higher
 ratio of nerve tissue to an area
 would cause vertebrates to regrow
 amputated limbs. A. Fry

1 different chords on a vast harmonious
2 organ, succeeding waves of greater or
3 lesser serenity and/or pleasure were
4 constant and pure.

5 Earth, sky and seasons were soft
6 and varied, with no rain, snow or
7 sleet. Water moved under the skin of
8 the earth, so close to the surface
9 that it could be tapped by the tini-
10 est living organism. This is likened
11 to the blood in the Human body, flow-
12 ing just below the skin, yet also deep
13 within: there is no need for blood to
14 rain on your body- just so, there was
15 no need of rain, or snow, or sleet to
16 rain on the beautiful planet earth.

17 So do not assume that because you
18 have been likened to an animal in
19 Comprehension #1, that this is a slur
20 on you or the intelligence that
21 brought you forth. Perfection dwells
22 in beauty and any faulting in this
23 perspective lies with the person hold-
24 ing it, not Supreme Intelligence that
25 brought Perfection forth.

26 Will all ever be so again? This
27 is your choice, your effort and doing.

1 You will stand before your own judge-
 2 ment. Many of you will be no more,
 3 because it takes effort and doing to
 4 regain a loss. Your effort and your
 5 doing. No effort, no doing- no more.

6 If you want, you will have what
 7 you want. Should you want for others,
 8 you will have their want and it will
 9 become yours.

10 After you have completed this
 11 Comprehension Session, you will sit
 12 in trembling terror or awe-in-wonder
 13 until you reach decision. You will
 14 either seek pleasure for all others, or
 15 yourself alone.

16 You will act in the Perfection
 17 sought, or you will sit in mute horror
 18 in the gratification of that which
 19 you yourself wanted.

20 None can do it for you. None will
 21 do it to you. You stand alone before
 22 eternity, in beauty or in contempt.

23 The beauty that was once yours
 24 stands waiting, a thousandfold greater
 25 than the beauty lost.

26
 27
 28

(note: L 1-5 p.6)

Memory is NOT
 learning. APPLICATION
 OF DATA is learning.
 Thought WITHOUT action
 is WORTHLESS. See p.24
 of T.S.D. (note by Paul
 Bunker)

HUMAN
Brain-Soul-Mind
Comprehension #2

Questions - Comments

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

FOREWORD

Unless you have completed Comprehension #1, do not study this Mind Comprehension #2. I cannot communicate the warning more clearly. Your reaction can be violent and destructive, both to yourself and society. The Mind can be beautiful and it can be ugly. To you! I am writing about you, society is a mere by-product. Your Mind can tear you apart in front of its by-product, destroying you and the society. Sitting in the driver's seat of the Human-Mind-Body-Soul Complex, the Mind can drive its vehicle -your body and Brain- into a stone wall and laugh while your Brain and body scatters over the landscape.

The Mind not only can destroy the vehicle called you, but continuously does so. It has been doing it for thousands of years. The Mind twists the Emotional Field into knots, forms deep pools of Human misery, then sets back and chuckles at your stupidity.

The part of the Mind chuckling at your stupidity is the beautiful part

NOTE:
This is Cmind.
J. Wheeler

1 of your Mind. It is chuckling in awe
 2 because you are not realizing what the
 3 Mind is doing to you: it is chuckling
 4 because you are not fighting back for
 5 that which you really want and are
 6 able to regain. Your Perfection. Your
 7 Mind only wants you to be perfect in
 8 whatever the Mind wants: it doesn't
 9 care what your Soul and body wants. So
 10 the Mind you have wants its Perfection,
 11 not your Perfection. When it gets that,
 12 as all religions tell you, then your
 13 Mind will be happy, and of course,
 14 your body and Soul will be happy. Which
 15 is a self-evident lie.

16
 17 Your Mind constantly causes the
 18 Soul-Body to glimpse parts of its Mind
 19 beauty, twisting your base emotional
 20 complexes in order to do so. The re-
 21 sult is your pain, frustration and
 22 violence upon those around you in your
 23 mad lashing about to regain the small
 24 glimpse of the Mind's so-called hap-
 25 piness. Through this method you hope
 26 to stumble on a way to be forever
 27 happy.

28

NOTE:

This is Bmind.
 Only Bmind can truly
 express a chuckle at
 perversity.

J. Wheeler

NOTE: Lines 6 thru 27
 to next page-
 This is Cmind.

J. Wheeler

r)

Questions - Comments

1 Since you are the one concerned,
 2 ask your Animal Man what happiness is?
 3 Ask it what pleasure is? Ask it what
 4 forever means? Ask it what Perfection
 5 means? Can you ask it these questions?
 6 If you can, regardless of what answers
 7 you get, proceed into the Mind Complex.
 8 If you cannot ask it these questions,
 9 and get some kind of answers, please
 10 go back to Comprehension #1. You have
 11 not comprehended it. You are not now
 12 living with your lost Animal. Your
 13 Mind is still living upon it, not with
 14 it.

15 Should you be ready to proceed, do
 16 so cautiously. Expect to feel deep
 17 anger, sorrow, helplessness, hostility
 18 and crushing depressions. These emo-
 19 tional bombs from your Mind will be
 20 short lived and eventually joyous as
 21 your former Animal Perfection deftly
 22 turns the pain into pleasure, violence
 23 into affection, possession into won-
 24 derful satisfying total sharing. You
 25 will start emerging into a Perfection
 26 beyond the Animal Man, the Mind Complex
 27 and the Universal Mind.

(note: L 11-14) p.9

If you constantly let your C-mind deny & ignore your A-mind's feelings, then you are heading for trouble. Your little animal is in charge of your Survival, & if you ignore it and deny it, then you will lose your survival. See p. 40 T. S. D.

Paul Bunker

(note: L 15-27) p.9

Your C-mind & your B-mind are engaged in a battle of control of your little animal. Until they can learn to SUPPORT each other, the battle will continue. See pp. 25-31 of T. S. D. (note by Paul Bunker)

1 Your long trek is now nearing your
 2 desired goal: you are a Being far be-
 3 yond the Animal Being you were in Per-
 4 fection. You are a Perfection in Intel-
 5 ligence. You are of the Trinity. Intel-
 6 ligence places you in the Trinity. You
 7 are now awakening to a fact far beyond
 8 your limited, lopsided Mind. You are
 9 proceeding to go....

10 Back Home in Joy.

11 As you dare this hurdle, standing
 12 with you is a power far beyond Mind
 13 and Matter. It will hold all things
 14 back that try to stop you from coming
 15 to choice. Your choice.

16 Proceed into the fire and turmoil
 17 of your Mind.



Illustration added by A. Fry.

IMPORTANT NOTE:

T. S. D. is short for "Total Self-Defense", a Home-study course by M. H. Mentor (1-4) Paul Bunker. Gleaned from candid interviews with M. H. Founder Alfred B. Glaser, this course will enable you to detect & stop Emotional, Mental, and Physical attacks... upon application of simple principles. Establish a base of security & happiness that NO ONE can take from you! This work covers expansion and application data for all FOUR Comps. as well, so that you can begin to put the Comp. data to WORK for you. Over 75,000 words. To order, send \$19.95 to: FRY'S
 22511 Markham
 Perris, CA 92370
 or, send stamp for free info.

(note: L 1-5) p. 10

New Perfection, as sought after by your Soul, is the Balancing of the 3 Minds. See pp. 25-31 of T. S. D.

Paul Bunker

MIND

What It Is

Questions - Comments

1 Mind is a unit of intelligence, with
2 intelligence defined as a directing
3 power without substance, body or mater-
4 ial, but cannot, on its own, act in
5 the material to bring forth material
6 creations. This part of your Mind- the
7 part to bring forth objects or sub-
8 stances in the material- has been de-
9 nied your Mind by a greater and total
10 unit of intelligence. The Mind came
11 to this dimension with creative powers
12 and misused them.

13 It brought havoc to the Perfection
14 Beings by taking their forms, toying
15 and experimenting with them, thus
16 causing the Emotional Field of the
17 Material Beings to deaden in material
18 life cycle.

19 This Mind Complex, materializing
20 in any form it chose, and demateriali-
21 zing any time it chose, drove the Sur-
22 vival, Food, and Sleep Fields of the
23 material Perfection Beings into total,
24 continued all out alertness, with no
25 escape mechanism left except material
26 death and transfer into the Soul or
27 nether side of material.

NOTE: This is Cmind
origin. J. Wheeler

1 The Material Being in the Soul
2 side found itself surrounded by the
3 power, but was ignored by the Mind
4 forces because it had nothing to offer
5 in this state of being to the supre-
6 macy of the Mind Complex. The Mind
7 had pleasures and Joy far beyond the
8 tiny substaining power of the Soul
9 existance.

10 This state between Mind and Mater-
11 ial Being existed in material earth
12 dimension time for approximately
13 2000 years before corrective measures
14 were taken by the Supreme Intelligence.

15 Supreme Intelligence revoked the
16 Minds' material creative powers. The
17 Mind Unit could no longer act or mater-
18 ialize itself in the material without
19 becoming a part of the Material Being
20 that inhabited the dimension and it
21 had to inhabit that Material Being at
22 birth along with the Soul input.

23 Instantly the Mind Complex ran
24 into a stone wall. All it could do
25 was observe the Material Beings. It
26 was denied access to them. The members
27 of the Mind Complex that were caught

(note: L 10-14) p. 12

The Exiles/C-mind arrived here some 13,000 years ago. Egyptian records state that there have been no Gods in human form since 11,340 years ago.

Paul Bunker

How mind is confined to the planet by atom structure limitations is in Comp 4.

A. Fry

1 by the sudden action of Supreme Intell-
 2 igence in material body form became
 3 locked into the body form until mater-
 4 ial death overtook the body form in
 5 the change routine of the life cycle.

6 This Mind-Body form in the material
 7 carried a very high energy frequency
 8 -a 1000 watt light bulb in comparision
 9 to a 25 watt light bulb- so that at
 10 a mere touch a Material Being would
 11 burn to a crisp, smoking lump of char-
 12 coal. At the same time, this high fre-
 13 quency energy bound the material atom
 14 over a far longer material life cycle.

15 The Mind Complex, with total innate
 16 intelligence, had to come up with an
 17 answer, quickly. Else it would remain
 18 in total exile as an observer, with
 19 no way to act at all.

20 The answer was simple but horrible
 21 to the Mind Complex. Its choice was
 22 either to remain in total exile, or
 23 lower its material form energy fre-
 24 quency, which in turn would almost
 25 wipe out its ability to act in the
 26 material. In choosing the contact or
 27 acting status, Mind input could be

THE HUMAN WAS BORN

Hidden in writings
 Sometimes lost
 Frequently found
 The tale is told
 Religious nonsense
 Certainly a myth
 The Mind rebels
 Hallucinations

Janet Wheeler

1 increased gradually to the Material
2 Being picked to house the mind, thus
3 elevating its energy capacity. Once
4 in the material form of the highest
5 created life Perfection's Brain, the
6 Mind could presumably expand rapidly
7 to bring itself to full energy fre-
8 quence in material form again, enjoy-
9 ing all that was present in both
10 Beings to the fullest extent.

11 Mind Complex had its decision.

12 Mind rushed into the procreation
13 energy, Joy sparkling, conceptional
14 contact alongside the Soul, fully in-
15 tending to fire up the energy lines
16 materializing the Perfection Matrix
17 forming the Brain.

18 The impregnated material carrier
19 instantly died by the thousands as
20 the high energy output of the Mind
21 fused the material body into seared
22 jelly.

23 Mind jumped back in suspension

24 The Mind creatures in the material
25 that stood by watching became highly
26 perturbed. Some way, some how, the
27 Material Perfection Beings had to

28

NOTE:

These pages should be re-read carefully, because it is rape of awesome proportions. Not only was the female violently assaulted, her offspring was a fearsome being, making her an outcast from her tribe. This shock remains in the DNA, therefore the re-act pattern remains as a heritage accumulation. J. Wheeler

1 become elevated so as to withstand
2 the power of the Mind frequency, else
3 the Mind Complex was to become a total
4 outcast into nothingness.

5 The ability to raise the energy
6 level of the Material Beings this way
7 was a total impossibility. The Mind
8 Complex rejected the projection in-
9 stantly.

10 Only one other solution remained.

11 It was a grave, troublesome solu-
12 tion. If it would work.

13 The Mind Complex forms that had
14 created bodies already in existence
15 in the material must lower, and lower,
16 and still further lower their body
17 frequency in order to impregnate a
18 Material Perfection Being's carrier.
19 No jump across space and time. A slow,
20 tedious task of raising the frequency
21 of the Animal Man over a long period
22 of earth time.

23 To the now earthbound Mind Complex
24 Form came the grave task. Their life
25 expectancy cycle was great in time,
26 but was it great enough? One by one,
27 the Mind Forms closed their power

28

1 fields down. Down, down, down
 2 until such time as they could touch,
 3 then hold, then caress the crude -to
 4 them- Animal Man carriers.

5 Finally came the act. The impreg-
 6 nation. In that one long second in the
 7 finite, infinity began. As the egg
 8 knowledge of the Material Perfection
 9 Being scrambled, Joy of the Mind Com-
 10 plex ceased to exist, because purity
 11 ceased to exist.

12 In the same awesome second, the
 13 dynamic rupture of the Joy frequencies
 14 counter-charged the halo energy above
 15 earth's atmosphere, forming into a
 16 radioactive charged field of decayed
 17 energy. Planet earth could only receive
 18 filtered sun and cosmic energies and
 19 as a result it became hot, then cooled:
 20 clouds formed and it rained, snowed
 21 and sleeted. Areas froze over in hours.
 22 Storms lashed the entire planet. Earth
 23 started to die, to rot as it moved
 24 around its sun in endless exile from
 25 purity emanations.

26 Amid the consternation of the Mind
 27 Complex the New Being came forth.

(note: L 5-11) p. 16

This is the original
 rape of the animal-woman.
 Women still carry the DNA
 memory of what is described
 in pp. 14-16 of this Comp.
 (note by Paul Bunker)

A food chain researcher has found
 that many trace elements from
 earth surface have been denuded
 into the seas, as Dr. Bayer found
 and then refined the aspirin from
 sea water.

Trace elements are the core of
 vitamins today, which leads one to
 wonder if perhaps the first vitamin
 tablet wasn't Dr. Bayer's fine
 white nutrient powder from the
 sea.

A. Fry

1 Different, more energized, more pleas-
2 ing to the Mind Complex in shape and
3 form, the Brain sparkling with dual
4 energy of a low frequency, but still,
5 at least, sparkling. But with no Mind
6 Memory!

7 The New Being of planet earth knew
8 absolutely nothing of its beginning.
9 It was without the Joy concept. It was
10 impure.

11 Instantly Mind Complex Forms jumped
12 into the race with earth decay time.
13 In pictures, in stone writings, in
14 force, touch and command they imbued
15 the new borning Being with all the
16 intelligence they could cram in the
17 limited frequency of the Brain Fields.
18 In a frenzy against their death time,
19 they covered the planet, and in their
20 frenzy and very slowed down power fre-
21 quency, they did the best they could
22 with the limited material they had
23 scrambled.

24 As the New Animals were born, as
25 they went forth and multiplied, they
26 had to be able to pick up what was
27 left behind with their low power New

1 Brains and build upon it in the best
2 ways they could.

3 Mind Complex shuddered and waited
4 out the earth time as the Mind Complex
5 Forms came apart, fell into atoms and
6 the Mind Units died, never again to
7 reach material- unless they could
8 elevate the Animal Man to their own
9 power frequency level. They had no
10 earth time left.

11 What was left behind had to be
12 enough for the Animal Man to progress
13 again to Perfection on a far greater
14 level, or, drop forever into joyless
15 nothingness.

16 Mind was sealed from coming through
17 into Material Being with any of its
18 power, frequency or intelligence. Mind
19 Complex stood appalled before its own
20 choice: It no longer had Joy, only
21 the limited pleasure of the Pleasure
22 Field of the Perfection Knowledge it
23 had broken.

24 From the glory of ever changing
25 Joy and its frequencies of pure rap-
26 ture, they had the pitiful substance
27 of pleasure, and that only second hand.

1 The rape of the earth began.
2 The power of Mind now stands
3 powerless before the Material Beings
4 they brought forth. Only through them
5 can they have anything at all. As the
6 New Being becomes aware and compre-
7 hends, the Mind Complex rages in ago-
8 nizing futility. The New Mind of Man
9 is becoming greater than its Origina-
10 tor.



Illustration added by A. Fry.

How The Human Was Born

Questions - Comments

1 As it exploded over and over in con-
2 ception upon the innocent Brain of the
3 New Beings, mixing with the matrix of
4 beautiful energy forming the Brain, it
5 was going through a motion in material
6 action that it had never performed be-
7 fore. The Mind Complex had no way of
8 knowing that the innocent Brain out of
9 Perfection, would also expand upon the
10 new energies being fed into it by the
11 very Mind Complex that was trying to
12 conquer it.

13 Pure Intelligence is equal, in
14 Perfection, in all directions.

15 The Mind had got its tail in its
16 mouth and started to feed upon it. It
17 will have to stop before it completely
18 consumes itself. It has eaten the tail
19 and most of its body. Should it not
20 stop soon, the last thing it will have
21 to feed upon is its own impure intelli-
22 gence, or head.

23 Mind Complex has not yet realized
24 that destruction is total in all direc-
25 tions.

26

27

28

(1) Survival Field: Mind

1 The Mind knew the Perfection Brain.
 2
 3 As it joined with the Brain, Survival
 4 was the most wanted of emotions. The
 5 longer the body vehicle lived, the
 6 more it could do and the more Mind
 7 Complex teachings could be spread. In
 8 the first instant of joining, the Mind
 9 Complex used most of its low frequency
 10 to bring forth its memory in the Sur-
 11 vival emotion, so that it could control
 12 the vehicle in times of need. It could
 13 create nothing; but it could cover
 14 each and every emotion with its own
 15 retentive power, thereby being able to
 16 activate Survival tendencies with
 17 each and every experience in the mater-
 18 ial life cycle, supplementing the
 19 Soul action that quickly became dor-
 20 mant.

21 What the Mind Complex did not
 22 know, and had no way of knowing, was
 23 that this higher frequency would keep
 24 the Brain awake far beyond its level
 25 of alertness, but that when the alert-
 26 ness level dropped, it would go right
 27 on dropping far below the inert or

NOTE: Lines 2-3-4.

When treating a patient, it is vital to not cross or confront the survival drive. Due to this still existing condition in DNA alone, challenging survival can release terrible split-second strength
 (note by Janet R. Wheeler)

The detailed energy mechanisms of healing is covered in Comp 4.

A. Fry

1 emotionless level and produce another
 2 level of consciousness, which would
 3 bring forth an energy frequency rush-
 4 ing back that twisted and tore at the
 5 Brain paths or neuron circuits. Pain.
 6 This happened either when the alert-
 7 ness level drove beyond its natural
 8 level or when the alertness level
 9 dropped below its natural total relax-
 10 ation level. The result was total wipe
 11 out of all pleasure while in these
 12 levels, with a whiplash of total anti-
 13 pleasure that tore at the senses.

14 The Mind Complex didn't like this
 15 at all at first, but it quickly found
 16 a use for it, and found the use very
 17 effective in controlling its new Being.

18 The Mind Complex, carrying a mem-
 19 ory of this which the Brain did not,
 20 could shoot the memory in at any time
 21 and keep it up until the Being did
 22 what was desired by the Mind Complex.

23 The Brain had no way of telling if
 24 the pain was a memory or real. The
 25 Brain had no living memory cells. So
 26 it reacted to pain exactly as though
 27 it was real. Since pain came with

NOTE:

Using any ex-
 tremes with a pat-
 ient will produce
 more pain in the
 patient, unless the
 extreme is in the
 affection range, as
 it should be.

J. Wheeler

Once a patient
 can accept pain as a
 memory action, the
 patient can more eas-
 ily locate the real
 source of the signals.

J. Wheeler

(note: L 18-27) p.22

A-mind can shut
 off the effort that C-mind
 needs to act in the physical,
 but it does NOT take effort
 for Memory! Memory is an
 energy wave shot in. See
 pp. 32-35 T. S. D. Paul Bunker

1 warning, or without warning, the Sur-
2 vival Field reacted in its programmed
3 trait when it felt pain.

4 The Being went nuts. The Mind Com-
5 plex shrugged. At least, while the
6 pain was there, no other Field could
7 function. That gave the Mind Complex
8 time to redirect the Brain for better
9 results before it withdrew the memory
10 and thereby, the pain.

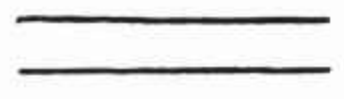
11 In survival this worked beauti-
12 fully. In punishment for disobeying
13 the Mind Complex's memory or created
14 desires, it wrought havoc with the
15 Being. The Being, when driven too far
16 into pain, in a frenzy would injure
17 itself beyond repair.

18 The errant Mind Complex suddenly
19 found itself outside the carcass,
20 looking for another vehicle, having
21 wrongended the Survival Field and
22 forced it into non-survival.

23 Pain was a useful tool. The Mind
24 had to work on it, but it wasn't about
25 to throw it away. It knew it could,
26 in time, line pain up with the other
27 emotional fields, and even make pain

1 a pleasure, suiting the Mind Complex's
2 own desires at the time and place.

3 In the same split instance, the
4 Mind went into the other emotional
5 fields.



8 (2) Food Field: Mind

9 The Mind Complex, mixing into the
10 matrix of the Brain, stepped up the
11 frequency ratio in the Food Field as
12 it had done with all other Brain as-
13 pects and functions. In its initial
14 invasion, the Mind Complex really had
15 nothing much to do. Embryonic func-
16 tion in the womb and food supply was
17 furnished by the carrier, and the
18 metabolism or food break down into
19 energy supply was firmly established
20 in the former Perfection Brain. The
21 Mind Complex fixed itself firmly into
22 the situation and patiently waited,
23 letting the Being coming forth act
24 on its own former automation.

25 But the Mind Complex invasion into
26 the Food Field had the same effect,
27 with higher and lower levels of per-

1 ception, that it did in the Survival
2 Field: the Taste and Smell Senses
3 became very, very, sensitive, while
4 the predigestive action at the Food
5 entrance opening became confused be-
6 cause of the wide variety of unknown
7 substances the highly activated Taste
8 and Smell Sense now sought out.

9 The Food Field suddenly found that
10 it had to compare to survive, but the
11 new Being's Brain had no way of know-
12 ing this. Its impulses went only
13 through the total food action. No where
14 else.

15 The Mind Complex reacted instantly.

16 The Mind Complex, having its own
17 uniform energy frequency, bypassed the
18 Positive, Neutral and Negative connec-
19 tors of the Perfection Brain and formed
20 beyond this point its own physical
21 body actuating control system.

22 The Mind Complex had to helplessly
23 sit by while its Being tried to eat
24 everything it could get into its mouth.
25 The Survival Field wore itself out try-
26 ing to dispose of the wrong things
27 eaten. The poor Being became weak and

1 when it curled up to sleep, its mus-
2 cles quivered and knotted because of
3 its position or where it lay. This
4 brought forth the pain effect and
5 cancelled out Sleep Field until the
6 body became so tired and clogged and
7 drained of energy that it actually
8 collapsed. Routine was gone. No way
9 could the New Being find comfort, nor
10 protection it now needed from the
11 elements and the suddenly pain causing
12 surroundings.

13 Dazed, it wandered aimlessly, seek-
14 ing but never finding what its sharply
15 sensitized sense sought.



Illustration added by A. Fry

NOTE:

Hospitals have been built and maintained to provide for animal comfort when a person is ill.

Janet Wheeler

Senses: Mind

Questions - Comments

1 The Mind Complex had never experienced
2 an acting-reacting sensation of feel-
3 ing. To the Mind Complex all things
4 are, without variation in their puls-
5 ing totality. As the bombardment of
6 sensation hit the Mind Complex through
7 the new jolting frequency of the New
8 Being, the Mind Complex found itself
9 experiencing unreality.

10 The Mind Complex was actually
11 seeing and feeling for the first time
12 in the material with the energy devi-
13 ces of the New Being gone totally mad.

14 The new frequency pulsing through
15 the Seeing Force, the Feeling Force,
16 actuating the Affection and Pleasure
17 Zone, scrambling the idyllic Neutral
18 Zone into a jittery, seeking, and
19 searching frenzy got absolutely noth-
20 ing right to the right place at the
21 right time.

22 While the Mind Complex had cre-
23 ated its own bypasses to all Brain
24 Fields, the Brain Fields themselves
25 still had to go through the single
26 contact sequence.

27 The Mind Complex had to make a

1 quick decision and put it to work. It
2 replaced the Positive, Neutral and
3 Negative connectors of the New Being
4 with a polarized field of energy, con-
5 nected its own bypass system to it,
6 received now the full impulses of all
7 actions in the real: All the Fields
8 and Senses now were tapped into a
9 pulsing, sensitized energy that fed
10 in and out in all directions, to all
11 the nerves and fibers of the New
12 Being's Animal form.

13 Mind Complex now had its own
14 physical Brain attached to the Animal
15 physical Brain, with energy sequences
16 aligned.

17 The Mind Complex had pulled its
18 biggest goof of all. The New Being's
19 Brain-Mind could Compare. The New
20 Being -or Human- of Planet Earth was
21 born. The New Being was quite unsteady,
22 quite fearsome to all Perfection Crea-
23 tures around it, even to the animal
24 mothers that whelped it. The Human did
25 not fit into any tribe or group, it
26 was so scattered around the world
27 that it was a very, very small minority

1 for thousands of years.

2 Under the drive of intelligence
3 the numbers grew steadily, grouped
4 then moved into strongholds.

5 In all this time, Mind Complex's
6 goofs went almost unnoticed by the
7 Mind-Brain, so slowly did the new en-
8 ergy develop and mold itself into
9 form and substance.

10 Mind Complex had thrust itself
11 into an act-react dimension. The Mind
12 that it had created in the physical
13 and attached to the Animal Brain had
14 to have a reaction!

15 In that instant, the Mind of the
16 Animal Brain was born.

17 Mind Complex, after thousands of
18 years, awoke to the fact it was facing
19 an alien form Mind that it had nothing
20 to do with. The Mind pulsed at Mind
21 Complex's own energy frequency- and
22 already, at times, pulsed at a higher
23 frequency- and could hit back at Mind
24 Complex with stunning force in a whip-
25 lash of pure energy lightning.

26 The battle lines of the seekers
27 of New Perfection was drawn.

(note: L 10-16) p. 30

This is the birth of
B-mind. .

(note by Paul Bunker)

NOTE:

This is the
forming of a new
Mind division, one
that is supportive
of the animal- not
the essence of dom-
inant intelligence.
Bmind now emerges as
a balance.

J. Wheeler

1 The Perfection Brain of the Ani-
2 mal Man was free. The Mind that came
3 forth from the Soul-Brain Perfection
4 was therefore free. The Mind Complex
5 attached to that former Perfection
6 Brain was non-free, dominant, driving,
7 punishing, demanding and highly de-
8 structive.

9 Supreme Intelligence now opened
10 flowline. The fires of energy would
11 swirl, sparkle, and churn like heat
12 lightning in the warm, humid twilight
13 of a summer's evening. Inside, unseen
14 by anything, even the Human in which
15 it cracked and flashed as the centur-
16 ies rolled by- until today you stand
17 at the threshold of the New Perfection,
18 the one of choice, the one that will
19 be of equality, and in choosing, each
20 will be forever the sum of their
21 choice.

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

First Hour Prompter Check
Comprehension #2

Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____

	TRUE	FALSE
1. Perfection knowledge is of a beauty unknown by Humans today.	()	()
2. Perfection knowledge is maintained by us today by..... bibles() soul memories() histories()		
3. At this time the earth lived.	()	()
4. Perfection has no pain.	()	()
5. Perfection dwells in beauty.	()	()
6. No effort, no doing- no more.	()	()
7. You are entering a perfection never known by a Human before.	()	()
8. Mind is a unit of intelligence.	()	()
9. Mind can act in the material.	()	()
10. Intelligent units have high frequency power.	()	()
11. The energy levels of material Beings were raised by intelligence.	()	()
12. Impregnation by intelligence brought infinity.	()	()
13. Joy energy changed to an earth shield because of impurity.	()	()
14. The emotional field was disrupted.	()	()
15. When an emotion goes above or below the norm it causes pain.	()	()
16. Mind knew Survival was the key emotion.	()	()
17. Mind used pain as a control of all the emotions.	()	()
18. Mind formed its own material central control system.	()	()
19. Mind polarized the positive, neutral, and negative connectors of Animal Man.	()	()

How It Happened

Questions - Comments

A mind

1

2 Brain in perfection is complete within
3 itself. While in the material, it has
4 certain sizes and weights. The Brain,
5 in short, has a material capacity as
6 to the functions inherent within it.

7 Once the Brain's functions
8 changed, the Brain ceased to be a
9 Brain in all but tissue matter. Its
10 size, shape and energy frequencies
11 changed, so therefore it was no longer
12 a Perfection Brain, as were all the
13 other life forms on earth.

14 The New Brain had a different
15 energy, different shape and all to-
16 gether different uses. The drive and
17 motive of the New Brain was altered:
18 to get to the goal faster, in comfort
19 and better condition, with a minimum
20 of difficulty, and to seek out all
21 emotions in pure form.

22 The Perfection Brain became of
23 Mind, in that it had decision making
24 factors imposed upon it. All the
25 Brain's senses now fed into a single
26 pool. Whatever impulses that came back
27 from that pool had to followed by both

28

1 the senses and physical body.

2 The senses and the physical body,
3 although much more sensitive and quick,
4 blocked themselves from acting in ex-
5 treme circumstances that brought pain
6 or vast discomfort.

7 Muscular, sensory, and nervous
8 tissue could stand only so much of
9 the new energy frequency. When an
10 overload developed, they simply
11 stopped all action. But now this stopp-
12 ing action only took place at the
13 part or parts exposed. The rest of the
14 body went right on functioning.

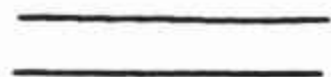
15 The Perfection Brain, having
16 become a very sharp perceptor in the
17 material field, became in a limited
18 way, a Mind. It could Compare. It had
19 become a unit that could cause action
20 in the material, where before it could
21 only react to cause through its senses.

22 The Brain could tell itself to
23 stop, so it in turn became Mind.

24 Brain-Mind could only stop ac-
25 tions that caused pain or destruction.
26 It could not direct any counter-actions
27 of its own.

1 The Amind (Brain-Mind) could only
2 take directions or stop them, it could
3 not give them.

4 The Amind found itself in a high-
5 ly intensified emotional field, with-
6 out control, except to stop all emo-
7 tions involved temporarily. The Amind
8 had no way of knowing what had happen-
9 ed to it: It's Soul had new emotional
10 highs and limit expectations, but it
11 had no idea of what direction to take.



14 Bmind

15 Bmind came in the same split second as
16 the Mind Complex, or Cmind.

17 Cmind had been contained in mater-
18 ial, therefore it took no exception
19 to its unit enclosures. Cmind frequen-
20 cies shot in and out of the unit en-
21 closures without problem on the metal-
22 lic neuron paths of the Brain Being.

23 Bmind lay supine and dormant, its
24 power sources were other than the me-
25 tallic neuron paths hence undetected
26 by the Cmind.

It is of interest to note that all
drugs - in one way or another - are
designed to "dis-ease" (pain) and
bring the person back into a
healthy or, i.e., pleasure dwell.

A. Fry

1 Then, in the brooding quietness
2 of the New Being and the New Perfec-
3 tion, it came awake with an awesome
4 and startling wallop to the Cmind.
5 Bmind suddenly stayed the hand of
6 destruction!

7 The Bmind was the anti of the
8 Cmind. It was born of the freedom of
9 the total former Perfect Brain Being.
10 Its energies had to be the opposite
11 of the Cmind, but yet a unit of in-
12 telligence not of material that could
13 cause material action.

14 Bmind frequencies are carried in
15 the oxygen supply of the material New
16 Being thus the freedom of Bmind must
17 lay dormant in each New Brain until
18 full oxygen supply is furnished. This
19 capacity in a Human is acquired around
20 the twenty-first year. This does not
21 mean that the Bmind is useless until
22 then. The Bmind is only still and alert
23 as the child grows into adulthood, but
24 at times, the child may gulp stren-
25 uously at the air, filling its small
26 lungs to capacity, and then a startled
27 parent or watcher faces what is usually

NOTE:

Any room in which a patient is ill needs ventillation. High ceiling rooms were engineered in order to keep the foul air above the heads of the occupants. A nurse can be conscious of the air conditions in a ward.

J. Wheeler

1 called a tantrum. The free Bmind has
 2 merely energized itself out of total
 3 frustration caused by the domination
 4 being forced onto its New Perfection
 5 carrier! The Bmind has no other way
 6 to act because of the weakness due to
 7 the age of its carrier.

8 _____
 9 _____

10 Cmind

11 Cmind is the intelligence unit form
 12 of the Mind Complex that brought dis-
 13 aster to the Animal Man. It is a highly
 14 volatile pure intelligence director
 15 to and for the enslavement of the
 16 Human or New Perfection Being.

17 Before you jump to conclusions,
 18 this Cmind is only good or evil accord-
 19 ing to each person's own perspective.
 20 If you accept all of creative comfort,
 21 labor saving devices, an orderly and
 22 well run system of rules, laws and
 23 directions, competition to be the best
 24 in whatever you do, seek to be better
 25 than anyone else, then you are oper-
 26 ating on Cmind dominion. You will think

(note: L 17-26) p. 36

C-mind is actually not negative at all! The fact is, it frowns on anything negative. The negative aspects come in only when it frustrates the other two Minds. C-mind's INTENT is for the human to be happy! See pp. 79-80 and p. 108 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 this way of things is great and won-
2 derful.

3 In this system, you become bound
4 to a central concept of forever better-
5 ment and in so doing, you place things
6 above emotions, or force emotions to
7 bring forth things.

8 The Cmind's total objective in
9 the physical is to drive the Human
10 forward in controlled functional sys-
11 tems to bring forth the ability of
12 thought manifestation in the physical.
13 To think of a thing, and have it be.

14 With this tool at their command
15 and use, they can again have the para-
16 dise on earth that they lost. They
17 will have a total emotional field
18 trained to their desire, to use any-
19 way they so choose.

20 A Cminded person is usually ag-
21 gressive, irrational, dishonest and
22 has constant emotional clashes, but
23 above all, their way must be done.
24 Their very actions to others are
25 usually called heartless, consider-
26 ation for others is being a fool- but

NOTE:

This is a con-
flict pattern. Pat-
ients hostility can
always be noted by
nurses, because when
healing starts in the
patient, hostility
diminishes. J. Wheeler

27

28

1 the fool must give them every consid-
2 eration, as that is their just due.
3 When things go wrong for them, it is
4 never their fault. It is an outside
5 force.

6 It is an outside force, since
7 they have created one for themselves.
8 What a C-minded person can never real-
9 ize is that all other C-minded persons
10 -the outside force- are always kick-
11 ing the Joy and pleasure out of each
12 other, as well as the A-mind and the
13 B-mind in their own head.

14 C-mind can never admit that anyone
15 else can control themselves. Only one
16 person can do that, a C-minded person:
17 theirself.

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

Other Halves

Questions - Comments

1 Amind, Bmind and Cmind each have their
2 other half. Plus the DNA hereditary
3 (in the flesh) body structure other
4 half. There is also the original Ani-
5 mal Man that has its original Perfec-
6 tion Brain but with its other half,
7 this type is very scarce.

8 More withdrawal types can be
9 around at any given time in history.
10 These types have had an experience,
11 recoiled and willfully and forceably
12 accept Survival, Food, and Sleep.
13 Their Pleasure Field is practically
14 nonexistent. They are apt to be sulky,
15 surly and noncommicative. They like
16 solitude and slovenliness, will die
17 before they give a crumb of bread.
18 The best thing to do with these types
19 is to ignore them. They would not
20 know if they found their other halves.

21

22

23

24

Amind Other Half

25 The Amind is very basic. It has highly
26 sensitized Survival, Food, and Sleep
27 Fields plus high frequency senses.

28

1 The Soul, or nether world dweller,
2 maintains itself as a subconscious ac-
3 tion, after the initial environment
4 impact input to the newborn, but has
5 a powerful individualistic vibe. The
6 Soul dweller can surface unexpectedly.

7 Amind is a basic structure upon
8 which other differences are imposed.
9 They could mate with anyone or all
10 the others around them of the same
11 tribe without blinking an eye, even
12 when they find their Soul other half.
13 This is the return to the pure animal
14 concept, or the emergence in the last
15 three decades of infantile ugliness.
16 It is only when it is compared to the
17 beauty of other emotions that conflict
18 results.

19 When Soulmates or other halves
20 actually do get together, emotions
21 run wild. This can be a beautiful
22 relationship, but most likely it will
23 be an emotional vortex.

24 Both halves have strong emotional
25 attachments of a free-for-all mating
26 drive, in pure animal pleasure desires.

(note: L 19-21) p. 40

When the Soul goes from immaterial to material, it instantly splits or fragments into 81 counterparts. So, you have at least 81 "soul mates" to choose from... 81 males or 81 females.

Paul Bunker

Cmind Other Half

1
2 This awesome unit of pure intelligence
3 inbedded in the New Being's Mind is
4 pure delight; or, pure emotional hell
5 when allowed a free rein by the Amind
6 and Bmind, or when it succeeds in
7 tricking, twisting or fouling the Hu-
8 manity train of New perfection
9 thoughts.

10 The Cmind holds the Human as a
11 servant and a slave, including their
12 other half, to be forcibly programmed
13 into functioning work units at a high
14 enough level so that they can reclaim
15 physically for the Dominators that
16 which the Dominators lost in the be-
17 ginning of their invasion. Namely,
18 first instance material change in the
19 physical by physical action in repeat
20 performance, but only for the Domina-
21 tors' desires and pleasures.

22 In order to achieve this, the
23 Cmind must make the Amind and Bmind
24 accept its slave pattern and system
25 as the total knowledge of the all that
26 is. Their other half is doing the
27 same with their Amind, Bmind and to

(note: L 18-21) p. 43

First Instance
Energy Change is another
way of saying, "Mind over
Matter" i.e. to think of an
object & have it BE.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 the other half!

2 The Cmind has come a long way on
3 this project. The total system can be
4 summarized in one sentence in the
5 world's language of today: Bigger
6 Bastards Are Better People. Cminded
7 other halves try to out do each other
8 in hurting each other and are apt to
9 call this pain Joy!

NOTE:

A patient can switch pain to pleasure to get attention from a nurse, i.e.: a patient groans, the nurse soothes, the patient smiles: the patient groans, the nurse frowns in hostility, the patient screams. Groaning, screaming is a patient affection getter, on an Amind level.

J. Wheeler

10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

Existence

Questions - Comments

1 The only way you can know if something
2 or somebody exists is by the results
3 of its or their acts.

4 When an action happens, it is
5 the result of cause, therefore cause
6 exists, although maybe not seen, not
7 felt nor sensed.

8 In order to elaborate on the
9 presence being known but never seen,
10 take the situation of a certain far-
11 mer. He placed grain out every night
12 for years, never saw what happened to
13 it -only tracks- but he knew they
14 were there. He would bet his life
15 they were there, that they lived and
16 would think anyone crazy that tried
17 to tell him different.

18 The Human sees presence all
19 around, but denies it exists because
20 the act is not seen, only the results.

21 The Cmind acts upon the Amind
22 and the Bminds response is instant
23 -the hasty words, harsh and hostile,
24 die on the tongue: Bmind countered
25 with love, not hate, and stopped the
26 breath of the words before they could
27 be spoken.

28

1 Now the silenced person shakes
2 their head in stunned surprise. "Why
3 did I suddenly become angry? I didn't
4 mean to."

5 The question should be a smile.
6 The person should know from the re-
7 sults that their better person over-
8 came their worst side in the continu-
9 ing battle for New Perfection.



Illustration added by A. Fry.

10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

Self Preservation Of The Species Drive

Questions - Comments

1 Puberty is more or less the 14 to 18
2 year old group. In this time period,
3 the Bmind is coming to life and the
4 Amind is highly affectionate, right
5 at the time in todays culture when
6 it is the least expressable due to
7 social mores. However, the Amind could
8 care less.

9 The Amind's reproductive glands
10 are in high gear and driving, the
11 Bmind is coming awake sluggishly. The
12 Cmind pours on all of its cunning and
13 deception.

14 It is all to the advantage of
15 the Cmind to "go forth and multiply".
16 Not only does it use the most virile
17 time of life, thus producing strong
18 vehicles, the Amind drive doesn't
19 care too much about whom it expresses
20 itself with. Anything of the opposite
21 or the same sex will usually do- black
22 white, purple or indifferent. No one
23 even needs to like each other. The
24 total expression of this trait is
25 infantile ugliness, or the 5 year old
26 childs action of "I want", to hell
27 with what you want.

NOTE:

Irrational behavior of a patient is normally tied in with self-preservation. The nurse should reassure the patient that this is the medical professions exact intent: Preservation of the patient.

J. Wheeler

1 The Cmind loves puberty. It can
2 gain control of its vehicle and make
3 the control stick for a lifetime.
4 Cmind's total system of dominion can
5 be established very effectively through
6 imposed social responsibility demands
7 and its reward and punishment merit
8 program can enslave the Human before
9 the Bmind has gained enough power to
10 set aside the enslavement procedures.

11 The results of this mad rush of
12 self-projection usually alters the
13 rest of life expressions, desires and
14 hopes.

15 About the age of 21, the Bmind
16 is becoming very operative. It now has
17 its job of seeking New Perfection very
18 well evident. But in today's world
19 -1950 through 1980- the oxygen fed
20 Bmind has been drugged, starved,
21 taught, denied and force fed into ac-
22 cepting things instead of Human Emo-
23 tions as the basis of happiness and
24 Joy. Cmind authorities in power over
25 the hapless young tolerate and encour-
26 age the perverted humanities of non-
27 food for nutrition, destruction for

1 sports and play, drugs and beverages
2 for tranquility, nonsexual organs to
3 use for sexual satisfaction, any means
4 justify the ends and Human Emotions
5 are weaknesses and sin, plus anything
6 animal is horrible, except deviated
7 sexual expressions. This today is
8 called freedom. It is. Commanded free-
9 dom of the total 'I want' slave. A
10 creature without self-discipline,
11 therefore without conviction, there-
12 fore totally useable by any of greater
13 force.

14 One step closer to a slave world
15 of slave masters.

16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

Second Hour Prompter Check
Comprehension #2

Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____

- | | TRUE | FALSE |
|--|------|-------|
| 1. The Brain has a material capacity as to function. | () | () |
| 2. The New Brain had a different energy. | () | () |
| 3. The Mind has decision factors imposed upon it. | () | () |
| 4. The Mind can compare. | () | () |
| 5. Brain-Mind cannot direct counter actions. | () | () |
| 6. Bmind happened because of Cmind. | () | () |
| 7. Bmind encloses Cmind. | () | () |
| 8. Bmind can cause tantrums. | () | () |
| 9. Cmind is a director of enslavement. | () | () |
| 10. Cmind is evil. | () | () |
| 11. Cmind's objective is to bring forth thought manifestation in the real. | () | () |
| 12. An 'outside' force is within you. | () | () |
| 13. A mind other halves are naughty. | () | () |
| 14. Bmind other halves are serene. | () | () |
| 15. Cmind other halves are pure delight and pure hell. | () | () |
| 16. Existence is proven by reactions. | () | () |
| 17. Bmind goes into stronger action around the age of twenty-one. | () | () |
| 18. Cmind freedom is slavery. | () | () |
| 19. During puberty the Human is very susceptible to Cmind control. | () | () |

Amind Purpose And Function

Questions - Comments

1 Amind does not know the limits of its
 2 Pleasure Field, nor does it know the
 3 total rhapsody of its Tranquility or
 4 Neutral Feel Zones. It is constantly
 5 seeking higher returns in pleasureable
 6 expressions, hoping to reach a com-
 7 pleteness it knows lurks somewhere
 8 beyond its present ability.

9 The Amind's function is to reach
 10 this very high frequency of pure
 11 pleasure and idyllic rapture without
 12 plunging into the Pain Field. Amind
 13 constantly shudders at the very edge
 14 of the fear created by the presence
 15 of this pain syndrome, yet not know-
 16 ing what it is, except that it hurts
 17 terribly and is unexplainable to it-
 18 self. In daring to attain ever higher
 19 pleasure returns, Amind is seeking
 20 the return of the long lost Joy it
 21 once knew.

22 Amind goes right on seeking this
 23 Joy, not knowing what it seeks, but
 24 partaking of everything it finds that
 25 produces pleasure of the moment, hop-
 26 ing, as it were, that it will not
 27 have to pay with pain the next moment.

(note: L 12-18) p. 50

Fear is a Mind creation. Your Animal-man does not have it. It is a memory-recall action that has been TAUGHT to you. Since it's been taught to you, it can be UN-taught! Treat fear as a warning mechanism, and you can control your fear. See pp. 38-40 T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 The very sad part of the Amind's
2 existence is that it in itself pro-
3 duces no pain to itself. Without any
4 interference, Amind would plunge in-
5 stantly into full expression and flare
6 into completeness. It would become a
7 new totality of Animal Perfection in
8 third dimensional existence, but noth-
9 ing more. Amind would become finite
10 and know nothing more than itself.
11 Intelligence it would never have and
12 would know nothing of it. It would
13 dwell in the total serenity of the
14 total now forever.

15 There will be those of the Hu-
16 mans that will return to this rapture
17 by choice, knowingly. Many Humans
18 today are seeking nothing more. This
19 is their idea of heaven.
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

Note

It is of interest to note that all drugs- in one way or another- are designed to reduce 'dis-ease' (pain) and bring the person back into a healthy or i.e.: pleasure dwell.

(note by Al Fry)

Bmind Purpose And Function

Questions - Comments

1 Bmind is the seeker of New Perfection,
2 in that it would see the Human rise
3 to ever greater heights of understand-
4 ing, sharing and total togetherness
5 of all Humans on an emotional plateau
6 that contained all the exchanges of
7 all the emotions without hurt or pain.
8 A soaring, seeking, venturesome drive
9 in pure rapture and Joy into the in-
10 finity of intelligence until the pure,
11 wonderous unfolding of forever cas-
12 cading pure Joy in undulating waves
13 carried them through infinity until
14 the wonderous all that is becomes
15 totally finite. An existence of Being
16 that reaches far beyond the stars,
17 the universe- goes beyond all univer-
18 ses and becomes Home.

19 Bmind seeks to Be in total en-
20 folding emotional self-discipline to
21 all others and itself, enjoying total
22 range of sharing in all Perfection
23 Emotions, both physically and intel-
24 lectually.

25 Bmind's function is to forestall
26 destructiveness, visitations of fear

1 and pain, the perversion of desires
 2 and the feeding upon others, the en-
 3 slavement of rapture and Joy, the
 4 false manifestation of things that
 5 are useless to pleasure and idyllic
 6 tranquility.

7 Bmind has the force and the power
 8 to bring pleasure out of pain, to
 9 create from destructiveness wholesome
 10 humanities. Bmind can pierce the veil
 11 of hate and horror, of the damned
 12 and the damnable, the master and the
 13 slave, and adroitly turn the negative
 14 into a positive of new and better
 15 horizons.

16 Bmind, when given the chance,
 17 holds the A mind in Tender Loving Care,
 18 a guardian of all that is pure in
 19 the emotional field of the New Being.
 20 When A mind asks B mind for help, there
 21 is no power in existence that can
 22 stop B mind from delivering that help,
 23 when that help is necessary to hold
 24 or regain A mind's emotional reaction.

25 Bmind has the ability to totally
 26 shut out any outside interference in-
 27 to the Brain Complexes of the New

Pain is merely a
 SIGNAL to the little animal.
 Only humans have PAIN,
 which is a memory-recall
 action. You must recognize
 something for it to exist for
 you, so if you concentrate
 on Pleasure instead of Pain,
 then that pain will not exist
 for you. B-mind can shut
 that memory-pain off, but
 if your B-mind is not active,
 then it won't shut C-mind
 off. See pp. 32-35 T.S.D.

(note by Paul Bunker intended
 for lines 7-24)

1 Being, and then in turn send its warm,
2 endearing and totally comforting
3 sparkling energy into the pain until
4 it lifts it free of its base frequen-
5 cies, brings it back slowly, ever so
6 slowly, until it can safe harbor the
7 damaged emotion in what is called the
8 'Sad Field', where the emotion can
9 relax and regain its zest. And at
10 times, in dire need or complete rev-
11 elation by the Amind, the Bmind can
12 in one lightning stroke rip the pain
13 away, shoot the emotion into pleasure
14 and serenity, forever out of reach
15 of outside force dominion.

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

Cmind Purpose And Function

Questions - Comments

1 Cmind carries a vibrant, scintillating
2 vibration that dances through the Hu-
3 man like prickly heat, stirring the
4 emotions in eager, expectant unreal-
5 ities that the emotions insist can
6 be real, if only the New Being tried.
7 Just try, is the forever urge. Try
8 it this way, try it that way. It does
9 not matter how- you can get it real.
10 You can. Those images crowding your
11 Brain- all that can be done. Just
12 give it the heave ho, flatten anyone
13 that tries to stop you.....drive,
14 drive, drive until you succeed, be-
15 cause if you don't, someone else will.
16 Then you will have lost. You dare not
17 lose. You're as good as anybody else:
18 Take whatever you can get. You don't,
19 someone else will. Control others
20 before they control you. Smash others
21 before they smash you. Build great
22 things, praise great things, bring
23 forth new things, better things,
24 bring the unknown into the known,
25 cause things to be. Harness power,
26 harness people to get more power to

27

28

1 teach more people to do your bidd-
2 ing.....obey, obey, obey only the
3 greater, the better than you. Try
4 to get them, to surpass them. Drive,
5 Drive, Drive- become more intelligent,
6 more functional, develop systems,
7 harness energy. Go, go, go.....

8 Cmind's function is to forcefeed
9 the New Being into creating that which
10 Cmind desires, not what the New Being
11 desires. The New Being is a tool to
12 be engraved and used to bring forth
13 the total vibration of the Mind Com-
14 plex into the Physical of the dimen-
15 sion, to place this Intelligence once
16 again as the total master to the total
17 Human slave and servant, the rule
18 of the mighty over the anguished and
19 the damned.

20 The cruel twist that is employed
21 should be obvious. The Human is to be
22 great by being a servant to a servant
23 to a servant, for all of eternity,
24 without eternity being defined. The
25 Mightiest Human on earth, after smash-
26 ing and gouging his way to the very

Note

All therapies and drugs seem to be designed with an end point of either shutting off C Mind or ENHANSING it in its excitement trip. Some treatments and drugs, unfortunately permanately impair a persons ability to go on functioning in this complex society, under the assumption that a drone is better than a hypersensitive.

(note by Al Fry)

1 top of the misery heap, forces the
2 anguished servants to bring forth the
3 tolerance for the high frequencies
4 demanded by his God, and the miserable
5 New Beings do just that, and the
6 Mightiest Human on earth instantly
7 becomes a lowly servant as the Gods
8 come forth into the material again.

9 Cmind's total function is to
10 create bigger and better bastards,
11 until at last one best bastard tri-
12 umphs and Cmind intelligence steps
13 forth, the biggest bastard this world
14 has ever seen.

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

Human Brain Capacity

Questions - Comments

1 The Humanoid Brain of the New Being
 2 has the Survival, Food, Shelter and
 3 Sleep Fields, along with all the
 4 senses in a highly sensitized percep-
 5 tive level. In addition and attached
 6 to the once simple egg knowledge An-
 7 imal Brain, maintaining itself in the
 8 material the same as the egg knowledge
 9 Brain, is the material Bmind and the
 10 material Cmind with all their hered-
 11 itary DNA and RNA memory and recon-
 12 struct at birth factors.

13 What is being said is that the
 14 Bmind and the Cmind Brain capacities
 15 exist in all Humans in a very material
 16 way.

17 The Bmind and the Cmind remember
 18 and react in thought patterns- compar-
 19 ison to decision making in any given
 20 instance of material life- from the
 21 experiences had over the material past
 22 of the descendant's line of forebear-
 23 ers.

24 Part of every Brain of a Human
 25 is the past of all lives lived by
 26 forebearers. Its actions are what is
 27 referred to as being born again.

What is DNA?

DEOXYRIBONUCLEIC ACID, or DNA, is the chemical material of which genes are composed. Found in the chromosomes of all living cells, it functions as the bearer, in chemical form, of hereditary information. It thus determines the role each cell plays as it grows into plant, animal or human being.

IT CAN REPLICATE itself exactly, which permits the transfer of inherited traits in the reproduction process.



EXTREMELY SMALL, DNA molecules appear as long strands. In the photo they are magnified 10,000 times.

added by A. Fry

1 Born into a New Perfection over a
2 long period of time and lives. Learn-
3 ing by experience in the Humanities
4 and the Aggressions of earth material
5 time is an ever forward thrust for
6 totality of Being.

7 In comprehending this Session
8 of Modern Humans do NOT go beyond
9 material experience, do NOT reach
10 out to something besides yourself
11 you may feel is there. This what you
12 may feel to be with you is covered
13 in Comprehension 3 and 4- not in this
14 Session. This Session deals with
15 material you as you are in the ma-
16 terial, and how far you have pro-
17 gressed in your ways as a Human, and
18 how you can know how far all other
19 Humans around you have progressed in
20 their ways. Think about what you
21 have read very carefully before con-
22 tinuing deeper into your own Brain
23 Mind.

24

25

26

27

28

You

Questions - Comments

1 You as a Human have an Amind, Bmind,
2 and Cmind, and in addition you have
3 you. A variant you.

4 Your former Animal Soul is the
5 **NEW YOU**. It is the continuity link
6 factor in your progress to New Per-
7 fection or New Slavery. Your ancient
8 Soul is thrusting forward at an aston-
9 ishing pace in time compression, with
10 all the old knowledge being forged
11 into a solid core of Intelligence
12 by the actions of conflict between
13 Amind, Bmind and Cmind.

14 What is now written is that all
15 that you have- intelligence in decis-
16 ion, glaring imperfections in Humani-
17 ties, shuddering horrors of Aggress-
18 ion- would be nothing if there was
19 not something to relate to, some
20 basis in Being that is constant at
21 all times, in material life and beyond
22 death.

23 The base factor you keep search-
24 ing for is your own newly emerging
25 intelligent Soul, the Soul that was
26 kicked from Perfection Egg Knowledge
27 into pain, oppression and very few

(note: L 4-13) p. 60

Your Soul gains in Knowledge, NOT in intelli-
gence. Your Soul will not
be an Intelligence... as
B & C-mind are... until
it reaches New Perfection.
See pp. 76-78 T.S.D.

Paul Bunker

Note

the scientific
discovery of anti-
matter produces a
factual aside as to
the reality of a
soul existence, this
being in the same
realm of the unknown.

A. Fry

1 pleasures by an alien force far
2 stronger than the Soul's puny egg
3 knowledge.

4 Your Soul is the aggregate you.
5 Amind, Bmind and Cmind, in the mater-
6 ial, will only bring the Soul to
7 choice. Its choice.

8 Amind, Bmind and Cmind are only
9 new Feelings in the old egg knowledge
10 Feel Zone, or sensory capacity in
11 emotional reality.

12 Real emotions are the same emo-
13 tions that existed in Animal Perfec-
14 tion. The Soul of man says they will
15 be brought back to Perfection and
16 enjoyed at the reacting frequencies
17 of the New Being. Not the old scram-
18 bled Perfection Animal level frequen-
19 cies.

20 The Soul of man wants total emo-
21 tions in total Perfection with total
22 ability to choose which emotion at
23 what time, and to use the emotion
24 in intelligent thought and physical
25 action.

26 Your Soul now has the Amind,
27 Bmind, and Cmind as tools to attain

Questions - Comments

1 this goal.

2 You should not be surprised that
3 you are very ancient. Deep within
4 yourself you always feel this to be
5 so, this part of you becomes very
6 material to you, once you let it be
7 so- unless your A mind or C mind screams
8 too loud! At the scream, your B mind
9 is very apt to come on strong- the
10 thought is suddenly wiped from your
11 head.

12 B mind stops all actions when
13 they smash head on into each other.

14 Yes, as you continue, you will
15 realize the Brain you have is quite
16 an amazing energy converter, with
17 its many Minds coexisting in one
18 house- you.

When you set up communication with your Soul, then you can tap-into the Universal Mind... which is the sum total of all of the knowledge gained by the mass of humans during their stay upon this Earth. The contact with this Universal Mind is made by your Soul in the Immaterial. See pp. 71-75 T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker intended for lines 2-8)



Illustration added by A. Fry

1 You do have a Mind. Singular. Your
2 true Mind is your Soul Intelligence,
3 or the ancient emotional complex
4 brought forward under the drive of the
5 two parts of your Brain called Bmind
6 and Cmind. Just as there is many parts
7 to the actuality of the automobile,
8 there are many parts to you, the newly
9 emerging Soul Being. You must keep
10 this in thought as action and reaction
11 emotionally and physically are now
12 brought forth in realistic conflict.
13 From these interactions you can under-
14 stand the physical and emotional you
15 as well as that of those around you,
16 even strangers.

17 Remember you are an Emotional
18 Field, not a Thing Field, and keep
19 in thought all your former Egg Know-
20 ledge actions--reactions, as they
21 are the only valid reality you have.
22 Without any emotions acting, you are
23 a vegetable. The medical profession
24 calls people in this condition cata-
25 tonic. So regardless of how your Cmind
26 starts screaming at you as you read
27 on- remember if it were not for emo-

1 tions you would not feel Cmind snarl-
 2 ing and hissing in your head, trying
 3 desperately to convince you that
 4 'Things' are also emotions. If this
 5 is confusing to you, restudy or re-
 6 check Comprehension #1.

7 All life whether it be tree,
 8 flower, bird, bee, fish or Human, has
 9 a single common denominator. It has
 10 been called many things and by many
 11 names, and today new ones are being
 12 haphazardly thrown in. We have motive,
 13 want, security, money, power, love,
 14 desire, sex.....real quick
 15 and nice, tart but confusing words.

16 Life has expendible effort. That
 17 is all. The more expendible effort,
 18 the higher form of life. Effort is
 19 the amount of energy you produce above
 20 and beyond that which your body needs
 21 to substain itself. When that energy
 22 places your body heat much higher
 23 than the surrounding environment,
 24 you have 'energy to burn'. Until re-
 25 cently, the Human was the only Life
 26 Form that had this singular character-
 27 istic- or so the record stated.

Questions - Comments

1 Recently they discovered that a
2 'fish' also has an 89° reading, sec-
3 ond to man's 98.6° temperature. This
4 'fish' has been the object of much
5 study and experimentation for the
6 past decade or so. Now that they
7 have the 'fish' with higher heat
8 than its environment, they still do
9 not know what they have. When they
10 start looking at the amount of effort
11 this 'fish' puts forth in relation-
12 ship to the others around it, they
13 might start finding some answers,
14 as you will, when you start looking
15 at your effort pattern.

16 You have just so much effort
17 every twenty-four hours. When you
18 waken your first effort is to turn off
19 the alarm clock, throw a shoe at the
20 person that got your eyes open or
21 you make no effort and go back to
22 sleep for awhile. Sometime or other
23 you do make an effort and get up, then
24 continue making efforts each time
25 you make a decision, providing that
26 you honor the decision. It is an
27
28

(note: L 1-15) p. 65

This is the dolphin.
(note by Paul Bunker)

1 effort to put on your clothes, go to
2 the toilet, wash, get and eat break-
3 fast.....this may, most of the time,
4 seem 'effortless' to you, yet you are
5 still spending your twenty-four hours
6 of effort.

7 Your time is spent in effort
8 after effort, until such time as your
9 efforts become burdensome and you go
10 back to sleep again, not having
11 enough effort left to stay awake.

12 Careful. It is how you ration
13 your efforts that counts in life.
14 Since you are reading this, and it
15 takes effort, you have set aside some-
16 thing else that you would have other-
17 wise spent this effort upon. Think
18 your effort patterns over very care-
19 cully before proceeding. Here is a
20 simple sample of what most Human
21 twenty-four hour effort patterns are
22 like on a workday:

23 Out of bed, gotta
24 get to work- half asleep splashing
25 water in face, drying with towel, mum-
26 bling something about whashoulIwearta-
27 day and fumblingly getting into it.

1 Groggily to breakfast, rush out half
 2 of breakfast not eaten, pell-mell
 3 to work, ring timecard- see saw, see
 4 saw, see saw, all the day through,
 5 ring timecard, rush, bathe lightly,
 6 eat heavily, idle around with any-
 7 thing absentmindedly.....televis-
 8 ion, newspaper, kids, wife or husband,
 9 start yawning, flop back in bed and
 10 go to sleep. Two days later you will
 11 not know what you did two days ago-
 12 why should you? You never did any-
 13 thing.

14 If you find nothing unusual about
 15 that above paragraph, you are a
 16 'thing' doing 'things', you are not
 17 an emotional living Being. You are
 18 a chronicled, dogma grooved object
 19 that has lost all sense of emotion,
 20 unless 'something' turns you on!

21 What about turning yourself on
 22 for a change? Why wait for a 'thing'
 23 to turn you on? Most times the 'thing'
 24 that turns you on is another 'thing'
 25 like yourself. You are now going to
 26 take a look at yourself, so if you
 27 think what you have read up to now is

(note: L 21-22) p. 67

You turn yourself
 on by Living your LIKES.
 See pp. 8-10 & pp. 47-52
 of T.S.D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 rough, take what little effort you
2 have and flush this down the toilet.
3 At least doing that will have turned
4 you on emotionally.

5 Amind produces all effort and uses
6 it for bodily and mentality endeavor.
7 Amind uses the energy of the living
8 body production levels and turns this
9 energy into effort. You do nothing
10 as a Human on energy levels, you only
11 act at Amind's use of effort produced
12 by this energy. Amind Emotional Field
13 calls upon this effort to fulfill its
14 needs, the needs dictated by Survival,
15 Food, Shelter and Sleep Fields, and
16 the Senses acting in the physical.
17 Since Amind produces this effort, it
18 can stop the effort, and with the
19 effort stopped, there is no action
20 in the physical.

21 Amind is that irrational, unrea-
22 soning, relentless and tireless mon-
23 ster that you cannot argue with, can-
24 not command and can't live without.
25 When Amind stops effort in any direc-
26 tion, or in all directions, Bmind
27 and Cmind are helpless for that time

1 period. Soldiers at the front get
2 shot by their leaders, lovers split,
3 prison keepers go out of their minds,
4 bosses grind teeth and pilots refuse
5 to fly..... You can wallop your
6 children until blood spurts. Not
7 a thing can be done that is any per-
8 suasion at all when Amind stops ef-
9 fort on that subject or subjects.

10 Why does Amind stop effort? Why
11 should it stop effort? Read this very
12 carefully. You will need this simple
13 answer from here on: Amind has only
14 one objective in life, the one given
15 to all Perfection Knowledges by the
16 Creator. When that objective is
17 twisted, walloped, stomped upon,
18 mused up or just plainly denied with-
19 out reason to Amind, Amind stops ef-
20 fort for everything else. Amind's
21 total objective is Pleasure. Amind's
22 Pleasure, and no one else's. Stop
23 here and get your dogma'd thoughts
24 in order.

25 After you have thought awhile,
26 if you are thinking, you should have
27 arrived at a very simple understand-

1 ing of all that has been said and
 2 taught over the thousands of years,
 3 concerning the emotional state each
 4 individual is supposed to find within
 5 themselves, regardless if it is
 6 through religion, politic's, charity
 7 or any other action in the physical.

8 Peace of Mind.

9 To have peace of mind, one must
 10 have serenity. One must have tranquil-
 11 ity. One must have contentment*. Seren-
 12 ity, tranquility and contentment is
 13 what Animal Man had before its egg
 14 knowledge was scrambled. These three
 15 ingredients bring forth a rhapsody in
 16 quiet, effortless ripples of pure,
 17 radiating pleasure. Let your Amind
 18 dwell in this Elysium of pure pleas-
 19 ure and it will drive all out to be
 20 the happiest Human on the face of
 21 the earth. This is Amind's total goal.

22 Deny Amind even simple pleasure
 23 once in awhile and you are a miser-
 24 able Human. Amind simply stops func-
 25 tioning first at one place, then
 26 another, and yet another and if you
 27 do not get its message, it will lay

NOTE:

When peace of
 mind is present, you
 are in an affection-
 serenity dwell.

(note by Janet R. Wheeler)

* If you can attain
 INNER peace by balancing
 your Minds, then you will
 have Peace of Mind. See
 pp. 25-31 T. S. D.

Paul Bunker

1 you low with some 'dis-ease' that will
2 at least give it some temporary peace
3 and quiet, even when you are miserable,
4 sick and retching. Amind will quit
5 producing energy and turning it into
6 effort. Keep denying it even simple
7 pleasure and it will kill you. You
8 will die miserably, all aches and
9 pains and flaming fevers, with doc-
10 tors going bananas trying to save
11 you with 'things'.

12 Pick up your bed and walk- the
13 words are written. A miracle? Yes,
14 a miracle, considering the time and
15 place..... but the sickened Brain on
16 the bed was hit with the full force
17 of a knowing and acting Feel Zone,
18 one of solid pleasure, and the high
19 humming drive of that rhapsody lifted
20 the sick man's Brain higher, and
21 higher, until nothing but pleasure
22 poured through the wreck's Amind,
23 vibrating every nerve in the wasted
24 body at a pitch that opened every
25 molecule in blazing energy manifest-
26 ation. (Note: in this instance the
27 sick man ASKED, so the sick man

1 himself cured himself, in that he
2 opened his Feel Zone and made it free
3 to align itself with that which came
4 to bathe it.)

5 Amind will listen and act, as
6 it were, and Amind can be controlled
7 very easily by promises and expect-
8 tations into not using its STOP action
9 or actions. But once it has experi-
10 enced a condition, and found pain
11 in that condition, it will not, in
12 that particular lifetime, allow that
13 condition to happen again under the
14 same methods and approaches. Amind
15 is constantly reaching out for new
16 experience in order to reach New
17 Perfection, constantly seeking the
18 higher pleasure which it feels with-
19 in itself. Variations of the same
20 methods and/or approaches is accept-
21 able to the Amind, but its approaches
22 to the action in the physical will
23 be more cautious, more apt to be
24 stopped instantly at the slightest
25 hint of pain again.

26 Amind is very strong in its for-
27 ward drive and thrust for new and

1 better pleasures that are of reality.
2 Live with your Amind and your life
3 will be full and pleasurable, but
4 there is much to be understood before
5 this can ever happen. Before we move
6 forward in the complexes surrounding
7 Amind there is something that must
8 be brought out about the Human body
9 and Brain, and the Mind situation.

10 In Comprehension #1 you have a
11 Graphic Brain Display. In this Com-
12 prehension you also have one. Bear
13 in mind that it is 'grouped' for
14 clarity and necessity and is not
15 physiologically correct. This is not
16 going to be explained, only simply
17 stated. Use your own power of Mind
18 to arrive at any conclusions. It is
19 known that each cell in your body
20 has DNA Blueprint. This being so,
21 does each cell have the individual-
22 listic right to act and do that which
23 the Graphic Display outlines. Does
24 each cell think, act and react, with
25 the 'Brain' merely being the 'switch'
26 or 'control' point for all these
27 interrelated emotions, actions and

Questions - Comments

1 reactions? It is well to consider this
 2 at this time, but do not let it inter-
 3 fer, because regardless of where
 4 the 'Mind' dwells, the actions and
 5 reactions remain the same. Please
 6 try to keep and cherish the awesome
 7 beauty and Intelligence of the Su-
 8 preme Creator, not the gods here that
 9 you cringe and postulate before.

10 What is now being written for
 11 you to read is a simple venture in
 12 cause and effect in the real, based
 13 on the cell syndrome, that happens
 14 constantly in certain type Brain
 15 damage situations. Brain damage re-
 16 sults in the nonuse of an arm, leg,
 17 hand or foot.....with proper exer-
 18 cise and patience the member gains
 19 reuse. Should each cell contain the
 20 total of the Human, and the cells not
 21 being damaged in the afflicted mem-
 22 ber, therefore able to throw their
 23 energies at the Brain circuits to by-
 24 pass the damaged part, much the same
 25 as a bypass is rigged to a busted
 26 waterpipe or electric wire-----is
 27 there really anything puzzling about

(note: L 18-27/1-9)pp. 73-74

Your brain is merely
 a switchbox that enables you
 to recognize the thoughts
 that you are having that you
 are not aware you're having.
 You'd probably need at
 least 8,000 thought actions
 to produce a wiggle of your
 little finger! See pp. 76-78
 of T.S.D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 that kind of action in the real? The
2 bolstering of these cell complexes
3 by an outside Feel Zone with Pleasure
4 pouring forth under drive- a miracle?
5 Or a natural action?

6 Pause here and think about the
7 awesomeness and the wonder of the
8 beauty of the Amind, which is none
9 other than the Animal Knowledge that
10 so insulted you in Comprehension #1
11 because of your own prejudgmental
12 conditioning.

13 Hopefully you will now have some
14 awe and respect for that Emotional
15 Field which is you. Hopefully you
16 will feel a deep pleasure in the Being
17 that you are. When you can use your
18 other Minds to caress Amind, even
19 if only once a year, you will know
20 a happiness that none other can
21 witness, because there are no words
22 to communicate the feeling. But your
23 eyes, your hair, your skin, your very
24 posture and carriage will glowingly
25 reflect it to all those about you.
26 And with this pleasure hopefully pour-
27 ing through you, we go into the awe

1 and wonder of the Bmind and the inter-
2 actions between it and Cmind, the
3 creator of 'things' to take the place
4 of your emotions. You are going into
5 the flame and fire of emotional pass-
6 ions now and the cold, precise logic
7 of dazzling, awesome 'things' in con-
8 trast, while your Amind alternately
9 cringes in fear and flares in ecstasy.
10 From now on keep a firm hold on your
11 Amind capabilities, because we are
12 going to flash between Minds like
13 thunderbolts shooting across the
14 heavens in a raging summer storm.

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

70 A

Third Hour Prompter Check
Comprehension #2

Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____

- | | TRUE | FALSE |
|--|------|-------|
| 1. Amind seeks to find a completeness. | () | () |
| 2. Amind function is to find pleasure without pain. | () | () |
| 3. Amind produces no pain to itself. | () | () |
| 4. Bmind is the 'Joy' seeker of New Perfection. | () | () |
| 5. Bmind forestalls destruction. | () | () |
| 6. Bmind turns pain back to pleasure. | () | () |
| 7. Bmind can shut off interference to Amind. | () | () |
| 8. Cmind drives Amind to fulfill fantasies. | () | () |
| 9. Cmind wants its desires to be fulfilled. | () | () |
| 10. Cmind is master of the 'servant' syndrome. | () | () |
| 11. Cmind purpose is to bring Humans to first instance energy change: To think a thing and have it be. | () | () |
| 12. Bmind and Cmind exist in the material dimension. | () | () |
| 13. DNA-RNA have a material dimension capacity. | () | () |
| 14. DNA-RNA is the expression "born again". | () | () |
| 15. Comp. #2 goes beyond material dimension. | () | () |
| 16. Your former Animal Soul is the New You. | () | () |
| 17. All Mind actions are tools of the New You Soul. | () | () |
| 18. Material Brain is an energy converter. | () | () |
| 19. All life has one action: expendable effort. | () | () |

Third Hour Prompter Check
(continued)

Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____

- | | TRUE | FALSE |
|--|------|-------|
| 20. Energy is converted to effort. | () | () |
| 21. Amind produces all effort. | () | () |
| 22. Amind can kill you by not producing effort. | () | () |
| 23. Live with your Amind for a pleasurable life. | () | () |
| 24. Emotions and 'things' bring conflict. | () | () |

AFFECTIONATES

In the Expression of the Mother

1. Thou shalt totally abide in feelings of pleasure and serenity placing nothing before and/or after this the Affection of My Being, which is in your being.
2. Thou shalt stand fast in Life, before all confrontations to it knowing that affection in expression is life.
3. Thou shalt stand as one among the All That Is in Affection, which includes the beast, the bird and all of life both within and without your perception.
4. Thou shalt offer kindness to all that live and breathe and breathe not and withdraw none of it, else you withdraw from that which I in fullness Am.
5. Thou shalt accept all affection pro-offered the and return in true measure, else in denying, you find your being denied.
6. Thou shalt bathe in Love, Life in all time and space; thus anointing with that which I am.

7. Thou shalt be calling forth All that I Am when thou callest forth in My Affection, and while dwelling and being in this Affection, no thing in existence or in non-existence can overcome thee
8. Thou shalt express affection in peace, in pleasure, eternally; else what thou shalt reap in its stead is fraught with horror beyond recognition.
9. Thou shalt accept All That I Am in Life, each segment and expression a part of My Being hence of your own; thus affection responds to its own call and that of Mine.
10. Thou, who livest and dwelleth in Affection and of Affection shall never cease to live within that which I am in the fullness of your Being.

(note: the Expression of the Mother is Janet R. Wheeler's interpretation of the Affectionates by Alfred B. Glaser channel & presenter of the Affectionates in duality.)

Interaction Of Minds

Questions - Comments

1 Humans have two Mind States that they
2 try to communicate to one another by
3 using one Mind State terminology. Hu-
4 mans, in mental insecurity, insist
5 on using the word Priority in the
6 rationing of their efforts in day to
7 day living, even though they know
8 Priority has nothing to do with Equal-
9 ity.

10 Priority is Cmind 'thing' appli-
11 cation. Balance in 'things' can be
12 maintained by Priority, but balance
13 in emotions cannot. When the Prior-
14 ity of 'things' is applied to emotions
15 in a relationship mental insecurity
16 results and the very Equality sought
17 is ripped apart.

18 We have a method for communicat-
19 ing the beauty of Bmind. The Human
20 has never used it, not knowing it was
21 there. Bmind is the all-Humans-are
22 equal in base emotional or needs stan-
23 dard. Bmind functions on a Bi-lateral
24 Plane, not an up and down, or I am
25 better than you, Priority Plane. Bi-lat
26 (Bi-lateral) thought runs on a prefer-
27 ence but equal plane. Much like the

28

1 base of languages, found in the alpha-
2 bet, ABCDEFG letters do not have
3 a greater value over one another,
4 merely a vibration difference, the
5 same as emotions have.

6 In order to keep A mind, B mind,
7 and C mind in place, B mind will now
8 use its Bi-lat Equality System on
9 the ABCDEFG, etc., plane to designate
10 its differences in emotional tones,
11 and let C mind have its Priority Sys-
12 tem, better than you, up and down
13 syndrome to ration its efforts in
14 relationship to 'things'.

15 Example: You have a friend of
16 the opposite sex who enjoys open dis-
17 cussion of ideas. This person is also
18 working at the same place with you
19 and you are supplementing each other's
20 effort. When having companionship
21 away from work, the both of you enjoy
22 each others company greatly, but only
23 when taking apart ideas. When sex,
24 habits, place in society or entertain-
25 ment thoughts force their way in,
26 both of you become nonpleasureable
27 and uptight without knowing why.

1 The conversation becomes awkward. Time -
2 Priority- is greatly wasted because
3 time became arbitrary, since it is
4 a 'thing', and Bi-lat went non-equal,
5 since relationship was pleasurable
6 only on alphabet A (you like one an-
7 other) and alphabet I (ideas) and
8 alphabet S (sensuality) was not a
9 vibrant force between the two of you.
10 Each of you have that with someone
11 else, or it has not been admitted
12 to being present between the two of
13 you.

14 Your Bi-lat or humanistic asso-
15 ciation is built upon A-I and maybe
16 S, but S is unknown and untried, there-
17 fore Cmind has right of disturbance
18 by inserting Priority using a 'thing'
19 to do it with: time.

20 How much better for the both of
21 you if you agreed that your vibes
22 were companionship and ideas, and
23 maybe sensuality was there, but to
24 try that out under a date for enter-
25 tainment -E- pleasures at some other
26 time, and that Priority only has to
27 do with an effort each of you must

1 make to gain time for entertainment

2 -E- pleasure.

3 This way Equality and Priority
4 Bmind and Cmind has been satisfied,
5 and your dual pleasure vibes can
6 dance merrily when together.

7 This is going to take some time
8 and thought by each Human. Each will
9 have to arrive at their own alphabet,
10 but it will be easy. A in the alpha-
11 bet symbolizes something you enjoy,
12 B another want, need or important
13 activity and so on out to other let-
14 ters of equal pleasure but different
15 vibes.

16 An ancient man once wrote:
17 each male needs seven wives. One
18 for sex, one for children, one for
19 food, one for housekeeping, one for
20 errands and one for arguments and
21 play. The seventh was to have
22 parts of the other six, so she
23 could be a stand-in when needed.

24 Now the females are looking
25 at this same standard and thought-
26 fully finding out if it applies to
27 them equally well. They need not.

1 It does. All they need do is learn
2 how to handle it. But do not stop
3 here. Continue on into the exper-
4 ience of this Comprehension #2,
5 because the act-by-act interchange
6 will further clarify Bmind's hum-
7 anistic Bi-lateral system of the e-
8 motional alphabet.

9 Bmind, totally enclosing in
10 material form Cmind and Cmind Actu-
11 ators, much like air is enclosed by
12 a soap bubble, can instantly stop
13 any and all Cmind actions in the
14 material when Bmind so desires. In
15 order to do this, Bmind must make
16 many far reaching decisions and pro-
17 jections in the split second it has
18 available to shut off Cmind's dir-
19 ections for Amind to act.

20 Cmind, with a dazzling promise
21 of money and fame, wishes to direct
22 Amind to run into a blazing inferno
23 and carry out a prominent citizen,
24 thereby covering Amind with glory.
25 Bmind instantly weighs all the fac-
26 tors, finds nothing of a Human need
27 on Amind's part concerning the

1 doomed person and decides to let
2 Amind handle the situation on its
3 own experience and need level. In
4 the same split second Cmind has
5 started to ram the decision into
6 Amind. Amind impulses its body
7 carrier towards the blazing inferno-
8 then Bmind shuts the Cmind direction
9 off. Amind is stopped instantly
10 and the Human carrier finds itself
11 balancing confusedly on one foot
12 thinking, 'why in hell did I almost
13 do such a stupid thing?'

14 The nuclear bomb is a thing.
15 Cmind pushed action buttons, mar-
16 veling at the awesome power it
17 would soon have, at the giant step
18 closer to energy manifestation in
19 the physical that such a feat would
20 realize eventually. Cmind flashed
21 dazzling 'things' at all the Aminds
22 concerned, promised promises of
23 untold glories and experiences,
24 swayed and tricked warring Humans
25 ever closer and closer to the most
26 devastating device to come forth
27 from the Human since 'time' began.

1 Bmind went into humanity pro-
2 jection, letting Cmind rave on and
3 on, ready and alert to close down
4 Cmind totally at any given instant.
5 Bmind relentlessly took each action
6 of nuclear fission and projected
7 it into infinity, looking at what
8 it could do for humanization and
9 betterment as against death and de-
10 struction, calmly letting the daz-
11 zling promises and gleeful chuck-
12 lings of Cmind direct and guide A-
13 mind on its seemingly obliterating
14 venture.

15 Finally Bmind smiled amusedly
16 and started its humanizing directions
17 to Amind, while Cmind raged in fu-
18 tility as Bmind calmly shut Cmind's
19 counter-directions off, until Hu-
20 mans were all occupied with what
21 was going to happen for them- not
22 against them- with this marvelous
23 advent of energy atom fission.

24 Heat to warm the body, light
25 for the eyes to see, power for the
26 factories to run, medical advances
27 unthought of a few short years ago...

1 energies untold and unheard of for
2 the Human to use for the betterment
3 of humanity.

4 Bmind is still smiling calmly.
5 After all the years, after all the
6 threats, regardless of newer wars
7 and Cmind's dazzling, promising and
8 sometimes raging directions, Bmind
9 holds nuclear fission still in cre-
10 ation, not in destruction. Bmind
11 is calmly convinced that should C-
12 mind ever direct atomic destruction,
13 Bminds can close down the directions
14 instantly...because it has already
15 done just that in three instants:
16 McArthur-Korea, Nixon-Vietnam,
17 Israel-Arabic.

18 Bmind is smugly confident that
19 radiation contamination will be
20 turned to creation, while Cmind
21 sometimes sits and shudders at
22 what it may have done to itself, be-
23 cause Cmind deals only with 'things'
24 and this big 'thing' can certainly
25 obliterate all other 'things',
26 leaving Bmind and Amind nothing
27 else to enjoy except emotions.

(note: L 20-22) p. 84

Your C-mind has fears, because it's in a very fearful situation. It knows that it is being used by a power & an intelligence that is totally unknown to it (B-mind). However, your A-mind ALSO fears the unknown, so your C-mind uses this as a tool to drive the animal forward. See p. 40 T.S.D. Paul Bunker

1 Bmind constantly aligns all ad-
2 vances in creation with the goal of
3 A mind; idyllic pleasure and complete
4 knowing under choice and action.
5 Bmind equates all actions as to e-
6 motions in pleasurable gains, con-
7 stantly exposing new and dazzling
8 'things' of Cmind that create de-
9 sires without emotional needs.

10 As technological 'things'
11 such as the steam locomotive, the
12 steamboat and then the automobile
13 came forth as 'things' for the Hu-
14 man to play games with, Bmind
15 watched and smiled, ever calmly
16 directing A mind not to sell the
17 wife to buy an automobile, not to
18 get too wrapped up with a locomo-
19 tive so that the man forgot his
20 sweetheart, not to accept a 'thing'
21 to take the place of the pleasures
22 of the Human body. Bmind calmly
23 and happily accepts 'things' that
24 advance humanization, but flashes
25 back drastically when Cmind presses
26 too hard in trading off 'things' to
27 replace Human emotions.

1 Sensuality is the effect of
2 Affection rubbing against Affection,
3 heightening the vibe levels of
4 pleasure of all concerned, bringing
5 about merriment, laughter and sat-
6 isfaction in a cascade of pleasur-
7 able response. Sensuality is an e-
8 motion, not a 'thing', so therefore
9 it is of Amind and Bmind need. C-
10 mind twists this feeling into sexu-
11 ality, which implies that sex parts
12 of the bodies bring this forth, then
13 again twists its thrust and gleefully
14 insists that non-sex parts can do
15 the same 'thing'. Bmind watches
16 this nonsense patiently, knowing
17 that a created desire without a
18 need withers and dies in illness and
19 pain. As illness and pain hit the
20 tricked Amind, Bmind calmly and
21 soothingly blocks the Cmind pain
22 directions ignoring Cmind's gleeful
23 mockery of Amind's stupidity, and
24 with careful effort lifts the wreck-
25 ed emotional Amind into the neutral
26 or sad state of the Feel Zone, let-
27 ting Amind slowly regain its pleas-

1 urable thrust forward, never again
2 to be tricked the same way again by
3 Cmind's 'things' for emotions and
4 beguiling promises. Almost each
5 and every Human at some stage of
6 life has fallen for Cmind's hogwash
7 to some extent.

8 Bmind knows that sensuality has
9 only one expression: affection to
10 affection. Bmind also knows that
11 Cmind created Sex has many expres-
12 sions, all of them 'things'. Bmind
13 knows that these Sex 'things' are
14 broken down into self sex and shared
15 sex. Self sex is called masterba-
16 tion. Only half the sex part is
17 used, hence no baby can happen.
18 What Bmind knows and Amind constant-
19 ly does not know is that sex can be
20 shared and still not be anything
21 but masterbation. When sex parts
22 only are used and shared by both,
23 is sensuality affection release
24 achieved? When one sex part is used
25 by one Amind, and a non-sex part
26 is used by another Amind, neither
27 sex or sensuality is achieved. Only

1 shared masturbation exists for one
2 of the partners, and whatever is
3 achieved is not sensuality affection
4 release. This type Cmind 'sexual-
5 ity' is a 'thing' that places the
6 Human far below animal pleasure...
7 and this type Human usually looks
8 down upon animals.

9 Cmind is always beguiling. It
10 cannot wreck emotions with pleasure,
11 therefore it must use pain. Enough
12 pain and no Amind will ever try to
13 use that emotion again, so it will
14 be ready to substitute a 'thing'
15 gladly for the now painful emotion.
16 What better way can any Mind dream
17 up than to call upon pleasure mem-
18 ory and pain memory, pull an initial
19 switch via the fantasy route and
20 vibe pain at the memory pleasure
21 level, and vibe pleasure at the mem-
22 ory pain level, then shoot the
23 twisted memory syndrome into the
24 Amind at the conclusion of Amind's
25 willful act. Let this go on into a
26 repeat thought pattern, then slowly
27 retwist the pain-pleasure memory

Questions - Comments

1 back to reality. Amind's same act
2 as of yesterday today brings pain!

3 Cmind could care less. It has
4 eliminated an emotion and got a
5 'thing'. 'Things' Cmind can control,
6 unless Bmind shuts all impulses off.

7 Pleasures and fulfillment of
8 needs and desires that bring happi-
9 ness and satisfaction to each and
10 to those people around them has no
11 expression of pain when what is
12 being done is understood by all con-
13 cerned, be it two people or twenty
14 involved. Fulfillment can be by
15 Amind, Bmind or Cmind or a combin-
16 ation of all three, providing each
17 knows what part is doing what to
18 itself and the others at the same
19 time. This seldom happens by ac-
20 cident. Humans with a high degree
21 of insight and control in all areas
22 seldom totally escape Cmind pain
23 completely.

24 The dazzle and wonder of Cmind
25 is very enjoyable. The sense of
26 adventure and inquisitive excite-
27 ment sets nerves and emotions to

When the little animal's actions are compatible with both B & C-mind, then BOTH are HAPPY. Once you can get your 3 Minds to SUPPORT each other, then you're not going to be fighting yourself. You start out fighting YOURSELF, before you fight anyone else! See pp. 25-31 T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker intended for lines 7-23.)

1 tingling. The thrill of a win is
2 highly intoxicating. Competition
3 brings forth twangy nerve drives,
4 glistening eyes and an energetic
5 heartbeat; a type of ecstasy that
6 has no comparison to the even, sooth-
7 ing and glowing emotional wave or
8 spiral to satisfaction that exists
9 in the total emotional field of
10 Bmind.

11 Sensuality and sex are both
12 highly rewarding, and when the two
13 can be knowingly mixed- a mere Hu-
14 man can in no way communicate the
15 rapture felt at times. It is when
16 they are unknowingly mixed-which
17 at the moment is practically all
18 the time-that drastic pain will
19 happen sooner than any Human ever
20 expected.

21 All are part of a whole. It
22 is keeping the parts in place that
23 is being pointed out. We need only
24 answer a few simple questions of
25 ourselves in order to know what
26 Mind we are using, and then act or
27 not act accordingly.

1 The first question is: will
2 this bring pain or pleasure? The
3 second question is: what does this
4 bring to others whom I hold dear?
5 The third question is: is this act
6 of pain or pleasure worth the price
7 I may have to pay? While asking
8 yourself these questions, you must
9 keep in mind that any you hold dear
10 can also do as you are doing, and
11 you should have their pain or their
12 pleasure in the thought of the act
13 being committed by them.

14 It is hoped that by this time
15 you have most of yourself identified,
16 with one large puzzling question
17 unanswered:

18 Why am I constantly doing things
19 that I have no intention of doing?
20 To myself and others?

21 This happens because of your
22 Minds' stopping abilities. A mind
23 can only stop B mind and C mind, it
24 cannot redirect. B mind can stop
25 C mind but cannot redirect C mind,
26 B mind can also stop A mind and re-
27 direct A mind. C mind can only be

(note: L 1-7)

The first question
is A-minded. The second
question is B-minded. The
third question is C-minded.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 stopped, Cmind is a unit of intelli-
 2 gence. Any changes in Cmind must
 3 come from Cmind itself. Not even
 4 Bmind can redirect Cmind, even
 5 though at this writing it is of wid-
 6 er intelligence than Cmind.

7 A mind, in total control of that
 8 which is called Human, looks for its
 9 own pleasures and satisfactions.
 10 That is what it has been promised,
 11 over and over and over again. By
 12 both Bmind and Cmind.

13 What long range promise has
 14 been kept over the thousands of
 15 years by Bmind? What promise of
 16 Cmind has been kept over the long
 17 centuries?

18 Bmind has promised idyllic
 19 pleasure and a totality of know-
 20 ledge, the earth a paradise again;
 21 pain, torture, pestilence, disease
 22 and troubles gone.

23 Cmind has promised never-
 24 ending physical existence, with con-
 25 trol of everyone and everything
 26 within your domain. In order to do
 27 this, you must excel beyond all of

(note: L 18-22) p. 92
 This is New
 Perfection as sought
 after by B-mind.
 (note by Paul Bunker)

(note: L 23-27/1-9 pp. 92-93)
 This is New
 Perfection as sought
 after by C-mind.
 (note by Paul Bunker)

1 those around you, must stifle all
2 Human feelings because emotions are
3 weaknesses. Your body and brain
4 must be mechanized in durable mat-
5 erials that have the redirect prop-
6 erty of renewal upon demand by your-
7 self, and above all, you must always
8 have a higher Master to look upon for
9 assistance.

10 Amind must constantly choose
11 between being of the Humanities and
12 getting pushed around, or of being
13 of Things free of true emotions
14 and do the pushing around. Amind
15 you constantly switches back and
16 forth, from minute to minute and
17 day to day. You have given your-
18 self no way to know which is what
19 as to the end goal.

20 Do you truly want total emo-
21 tions by everyone?

22 Do you truly want no emotions
23 by anyone?

24 Or do you want a decided line
25 drawn between the two, sharing to-
26 tal emotions with those willing and
27 able to share total emotions, and
28

(note: L 24-27/1-2) pp. 93-94
This is New
Perfection as sought
by the ancient Soul.
(note by Paul Bunker)

1 totally sharing Things with those
2 who are totally wanting things?

3 Only you can decide. First
4 you will have to face your own reality.
5 Which way do your three minds lean?
6 Houses, cars and jewelry? Trips
7 around the world? Power centered
8 jobs? To Command and have instant
9 acknowledgement? Have others do
10 your bidding? Make the crime have
11 the punishment? If you think this
12 way, you are thinking Cmindedly, but
13 you may also want:

14 People to be treated fairly.
15 Have enough of everything to hold
16 body and soul together. Not want
17 to see anyone starve. Feel horrible
18 about war and real misery towards
19 those less fortunate than you. This
20 is Bmind thinking, and now you will
21 have mental insecurity because:

22 Amind will be constantly torn
23 between the two minds and thereby
24 lose its peace and tranquility in
25 the seesawing process. Which means
26 you-Amind-are unhappy. Being un-
27 happy. Amind will eventually come

1 to ignore both Minds and slip-slop
2 along the best it can until the body
3 listlessly dies.

4 Or you can stand. You make your
5 choice and act upon it. You now
6 know which Mind produces what. You
7 can enter wholly the swirl and daz-
8 zle of Cmind- rip the rawhide and
9 damn the weak- or you can accept
10 the quiet dignity of Bmind and turn
11 to emotional grandeur, a state of
12 inner peace that no Cmind in all of
13 history has ever shattered.

14 Samson, with his Bmind appar-
15 ently stupified, stood breathing
16 deeply of the sunny air. Lo! In
17 one staggering, all-out recovery
18 of his Bmind, he drove the pillars
19 from their pads.....Daniel sat and
20 smiled with the hungry lions....
21 Disciples went forth and calmly and
22 quietly were killed, smiling into
23 the faces of their executioners.

24 You take your histories, your
25 bibles, your written works, fit
26 the deeds and the acts to the proper
27 Mind, and see the completely stunning

1 effect of Bmind ever, never failing
2 as Cmind lashes and rages in the fu-
3 tile agony of its own making.

4 You may chose whatever you
5 think best for your present Amind,
6 or make no choice at all. All pro-
7 mises made by Bmind will be kept
8 right up to Judgement, along with
9 the same rights for Cmind right
10 up to Judgement.

11 The Act of Judgement is real-
12 ly very simple. At that precise
13 time in the forever, the total of
14 288,088 Cmind Intelligence Units
15 will be in Bmind Unit enclosure with-
16 in the Human Brain.

17 Cmind will shatter through
18 Bmind enclosure and Bmind will be
19 no more, or Bmind will lock down
20 and Cmind will be no more.

21 Amind, in sudden, towering
22 instant New Perfection Knowledge,
23 will rid itself forever of that
24 which became its spoiler.

25 Will you dazzle, or will you
26 emote? Your Amind will answer
27 you, not I nor anyone or thing else.

28

1 You will be 'right' to yourself:
 2 there is nothing more to existence
 3 than that 'right'.
 4

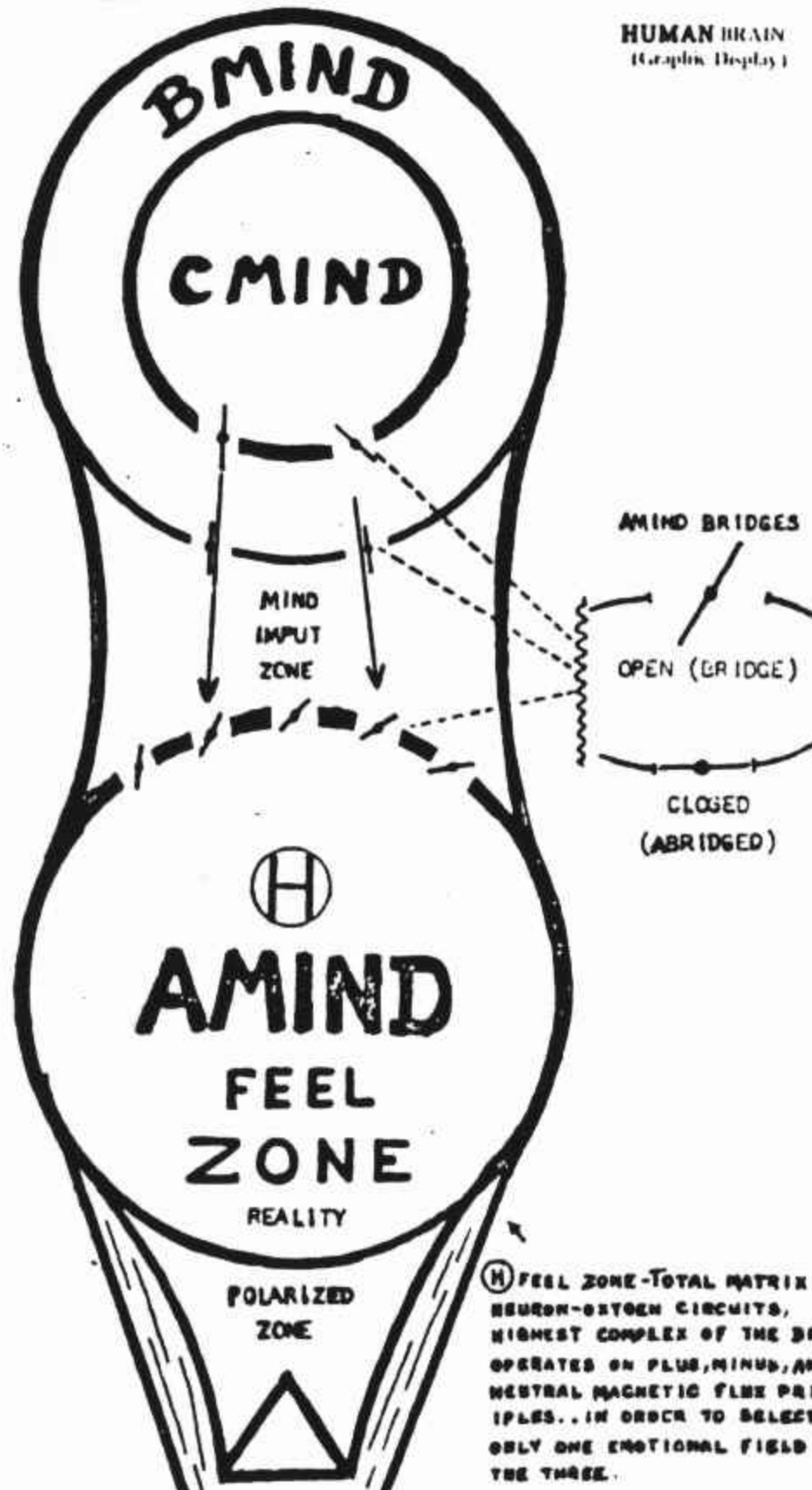
COMPREHENSION COURSE 2

International © Copyright
 1976
 All rights reserved

NEWS NOVEL PUB
 Bx 3232
 RIVERSIDE, CA

The display is grouped in compartments in order to show type energy flow in each. Components of all fields can be side by side throughout the brain and even throughout the body. Each has its own type wavelength to activate its own component. None other. All separate functions are distinct....

EMERGING NEW PERFECTION MIND



HUMAN BRAIN (Graphic Display)

Ⓜ FEEL ZONE-TOTAL MATRIX OF NEURON-OXYGEN CIRCUITS, HIGHEST COMPLEX OF THE BRAIN. OPERATES ON PLUS, MINUS, AND NEUTRAL MAGNETIC FLEX PRINCIPLES... IN ORDER TO SELECT ONLY ONE EMOTIONAL FIELD OF THE THREE.

By : A. B. Glaser

More detailed data on the limitations, abilities, and structure of mind is covered in Comp 4 (p. 55-57). A. Fry

Key For Your Way To Be

Questions - Comments

1 You now should know the physical Mind
 2 and its components. You will decide
 3 what you are- whether you are happy,
 4 sad, or plain mad. You will decide
 5 what to do about it. After you decide
 6 you will do something. How can you
 7 actually, knowingly change your way
 8 of thought and action, ingrained hab-
 9 its and what to you are now faults?

10 You do the above by being very
 11 positive with yourself as to exactly
 12 what your choice is. Your choice may
 13 initially be set aside by situations,
 14 driving emotions, twisted pain/pleas-
 15 ure or by persons close to you.

16 You need only stick to mentally
 17 making your choice in a willfull, pos-
 18 itive manner. In the beginning, your
 19 choice may be set aside. Look then
 20 at your choice very carefully. It
 21 may have been made for someone or
 22 something else besides you yourself.
 23 If it was made sorely in your own
 24 self goal, the offsetting of the
 25 choice by others is open to revisit,
 26 or karma, to themselves. As you be-
 27 come adroit, you will actually watch

(note by Paul Bunker intended
 for L 22-27/1-3 on pp. 98-99)

You will incur a
 Karmic "debt" only when
 you INTENDED to harm
 another. If your general
 orders you to gun down
 innocent women & children,
 the Karma is HIS, NOT
 yours... for you acted on
 HIS intent. See pp. 45-46
 of T. S. D.

Your own choices
 create your experience,
 so there is no need of
 Self-Defense unless your
 choices have led you into
 a situation where you
 must defend yourself. You
 have the Right of Total
 Self-Defense, but when
 you must defend yourself,
 you have no one to blame
 but yourself! See pp. 41-44
 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker intended
 for lines 4-10 on page 99)

1 the karma being carried out! Put your-
2 self to choice making, and watch the
3 incredible results.

4 The simple, cool act of making
5 a choice is the single most awesome
6 action in a total chain of thought:
7 Choice, in the final answer, is the
8 all of thought.

9 Only you can choose: none can do
10 it for you. Now- or ever.

11 Prepare yourself for Comprehen-
12 sion #3 by knowing Comp. #2 thoroughly
13 In Comp. #3 you leave the physical
14 and start probing the anti-physical.
15 Your ABC Minds will have to be open
16 and knowing or the open floodgates
17 of intelligence will have your phys-
18 ical Brain gagging, choking and
19 drowning in the riptide of energy.

20 When you stop comparing, you
21 stop pain.

NOTE: PAIN.

Pain is an in-
terference with physi-
cal or mental well-
being. Total well-
being is a pleasure
dwell all humans wish
to achieve or main-
tain.

Pain is a warn-
ing signal to this
dwell, and should the
first signal be ig-
nored, the signals
will increase in in-
tensity all the way
to searing, sudden
unconsciousness. This
can happen in seconds
or take months.

Pain will start
diminishing as soon
as the RIGHT treat-
ments are started,
either emotionally
or physically.

Intense excite-
ment blocks pain tem-
porarily, but not
shock collapse. As
soon as the patient
is able to realize
the lack of pleasure,
pain increases.

Should no com-
parison between pain
and pleasure be made,
the affected area
will be numb for a
period of time, un-
till a comparison
is made, either con-
sciously or subcon-
sciously, by the pat-
ient.

Pain stops when
conflict between pain
and pleasure stops
and healing begins.

J. Wheeler

28

Fourth Hour Prompter Check
Comprehension #2

Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____

	TRUE	FALSE
1. Priority is a 'thing' producer.	()	()
2. Bi-lateral (Bi-lat) is an emotion plane.	()	()
3. Time is a Priority system.	()	()
4. Bi-lat is an equality balance.	()	()
5. Bmind can instantly stop Cmind thought-action drives.	()	()
6. Bmind turns Cmind 'things' into Humanity gain.	()	()
7. Cmind created desire withers and dies in pain.	()	()
8. Bmind can 'wash-out' pain.	()	()
9. Cmind twists pain and pleasure memories.	()	()
10. Cmind is very enjoyable.	()	()
11. Keeping each Mind in its place is a desirable goal.	()	()
12. No Minds have fulfilled their promise's as of the year 1976.	()	()
13. Total emotions is the goal.	()	()
14. Total 'things' are the goal.	()	()
15. Total sharing of all Mind is the goal.	()	()
16. Your decision is the only 'right' for you.	()	()
17. Choice will bring forth totality.	()	()
18. Comparision and choice is all that there is to "thought".	()	()

Fact Sheet
Comprehension #2

Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____

1. You have three Minds spinning around a central you.
2. Amind- containing the ancient Soul- is you.
3. Bmind is the New Perfection Drive.
4. Cmind is the New Servant Drive.
5. Emotional Pain is caused by twisted Cmind memory energy.
6. Bmind shuts off memory pain from Cmind.
7. Bmind advises Amind of painful happenings should they start happening again in the same way.
8. Amind can stop all action in the physical and let the flesh die.
9. Beauty is the emotional product of Bmind.
10. Contempt is the emotional product of Cmind.
11. Cmind controls the Human by a Priority System.
12. Bmind bathes the Human in serenity and glowing raptures.
13. Humanity goal is total sharing of all Minds equally.
14. Comparision then choice is all the material "thought" the Human has in Human form.
15. Bmind shuts off Cmind, then floods Amind with idyllic vibrations when you choose this to be for yourself.
16. Shutting off or abridging Bmind or Cmind takes constant concentrated effort initially.
17. Bmind is oxygen fed energy, which is the opposite of the Cmind electrical energy.

1. In giving nursing care, give all care affectionately. It is well to remember all minds do not feel pain even though the human body does. To the A Mind so called pain is just a signal received. Affection in an A Mind Dwell is friendly and playful. Affection in a B Mind Dwell, while being friendly, is filled with fondness and tender feelings. Giving nursing care in a B Mind Dwell enhances the healing process of A Mind by raising the energy level of Affection. The higher the energy level of Affection, the faster the dis-ease process returns to a state of health. C Mind has a comradeship energy as well as being the technological mind. Utilization of C Mind technology can be done on a comradeship energy level or on a cold extremely high unpleasant energy level. While technology at this time may be needed in giving nursing care utilization of the cold high C Mind energy drive causes pain to the animal thereby causing dis-ease and nulifying the A Mind healing process, and can proceed to the point of death. With high affection energy (Love) return to health from the dis-ease state is instant and C Mind energy is not needed.
2. Stop pain:

Stopping the pain of the dis-ease process is desirable in aiding the healing process. The pain signal is a memory recall of C Mind relating to past experience as well as the present signal of the A Mind used to signal the healing process. Each time the signal is utilized by C Mind the energy strength is squared, thereby increasing the pain and increasing the dis-ease process. C Mind is aware that at a certain point pain is destructive to a point of death in the physical. Therefore, medication, surgery, etc., (C Mind Technology) exist. There is absolutely nothing wrong in the utilization of C Mind Technology to aid the human in the healing process. However, imbalance of the minds caused the disease process in the beginning, continuation of unbalance furthers the dis-ease process. To stop pain all three minds are utilized:

 - a. Explain to the patient that pain is an over-react intensified signal that calls forth the bodies natural healing elements to that part of body.
 - b. Explain that this signal will keep repeating itself until mis-treatment of that location stops, then will pulse a duller feeling or signal to that location until healing starts taking place and while taking place. Then a tickling sensation signal will start that will only stop after the location has healed.

- c. Explain that once the Mind accepts the pain only as signals and responds by consciously easing that part of the body, the sharpness of the signals will recede, that there are persons that can stop pain by power of Mind once they recognized that pain is a cry for body healing by the body itself.
 - d. Enter into a B Mind Affection Dwell. Surround the patient with total B Mind Affection Energy. (This includes thought and feeling.)
 - e. In the B Mind Dwell, it is possible to pinpoint the exact cause of the pain which is bringing forth the dis-ease. Take the cause back to the beginning, reverse the cause and thereby cancel the dis-ease and the pain.
 - f. The present technology within the health care programs is a C Minded approach to mechanically cured physical mechanical break downs in the human. When skillfully used, it has a very definite place in wholistic practices. It is but one of the necessary aids to health and life at the present time. By all means, use medications, etc., knowingly to remove pain for temporary periods. (The ever careful B Mind has had a hand in this technology also.)
3. At the end of a tour of nursing duty, ask yourself the following questions:
- a. Did I drop outside influences (religion, morals, family concerns, politics, ect.) when I came on nursing duty?
 - b. Did I give fondness and tender feelings to each patient I gave care to? (B Mind Affection)
 - c. When I performed technological work such as changing dressings, giving medications, etc., did I consciously maintain my B Mind Dwell?
 - d. How many times did I become angered, upset, hurried while on duty?
 - e. Did I create time to talk to all patients on general matters just as friend to friend with fondness?
 - f. Rate time spent from 1 to 10 for each mind.
Answer the following:
 - 1. How much time did I spend being nice, friendly (A Mind)?
 - 2. How much time did I spend in a B Mind Dwell (High Affection, fondness, tenderness, beauty)?
 - 3. How much time did I spend in C Mind Dwell (charting, doing technical functions, anger, agitation, no real emotional feeling, a cold non-feeling work function, being hurried)?
 - 4. How much time did I spend in blended dwells? In blended dwells you will find mostly A-C blends.

4. On a personal level equal time should be spent in B Mind and A Mind as well as in C Mind. (In a 16 hour awake period approximately five hours and twenty minutes should be spent in A Mind. This includes eating, nourishment, sensuality, play, friendly companionship. Five hours and twenty minutes in B Mind. This includes sunsets, music, painting, day dreaming, affectionate fondness, tender feelings, eating for pleasure. Five hours and twenty minutes in C Mind activities which includes sex, excitement, school, games, work, eating for drive, etc. Even when a humans actions is blended on all mind levels, more than five hours and twenty minutes daily spent in a C Mind Dwell causes a dis-ease process in the human animal. Especially when B Mind is not utilized. Any time more than five hours and twenty minutes a day is spent working is denying the little animal, thus dis-ease occurs.

Benjamin O. Bibb III. In 1971 he read about Edgar Cayce's and others' ability to diagnose and heal at a distance and decided to try it. After practicing eight to 12 hours a day for four weeks, he found that he could do it.

Today I know that my doubt that "Anyone Can Heal!" was unfounded. Anyone can learn to heal — if he really wants to, if he is willing to work at it and if he believes he can!

Ben went out onto the balcony overlooking the ocean and began to gather energy. One minute before the scheduled time he mentally placed his hands on Jose's shoulders and exactly at the appointed time, he began to pour healing energy through Jose into Paul's lungs.

As Ben describes it, "The energy pour-through grew stronger and stronger as I concentrated, changing the energy color from white to green to seal the blood vessels, to red for vitalizing the lung tissues, then varying back and forth among the colors every two or three minutes. I 'saw' part of this flow veering down into the liver, clearing it and cleansing the blood. After 15 minutes I ended the energy relay with a flow of gold, as usual, and went back inside with a comfortable feeling of success."

The next morning Jose called to say that Paul was normal in every way. (It came out later that Jose was so energized that he couldn't sleep for two nights!)

He also says that to call him a healer is incorrect. He is a *healing initiator*, for the patient's own Inner Mind accomplishes the healing after Ben has given it directions and motivation.

All the while Ben reminded us of the Seventh Sense philosophy: Never refuse to try to help any living creature and never expect either praise or recompense. This power is God-given and we must use it wisely. FATE

Cuddling, hugging and touching are important for physical and psychological well-being, say experts.

Physical contact can help children thrive, keeps old people healthy and can even lower blood pressure, they say.

"Studies show that young children in elementary school classrooms thrive much better with teachers who actually physically touch the students in affectionate or supportive ways," reveals Robert G. Kegan, lecturer in human development at Harvard University.

"In very old age, especially with people in institutions, one of the factors that has made a difference in the health of old people comes down to whether there are people who will actually touch and hold them."

Touching can also affect your blood pressure, according to a joint study by the Universities of Pennsylvania and Maryland. When people talk to other people, their blood pressure almost always goes up.

"But when people talk to — and touch — their animals, blood pressure tends to go down," said Dr. Aaron Katcher, associate professor of psychiatry at the University of Pennsylvania.

Hugging, cuddling and touching can be comforting and can express attraction, comradeship or affection, said Dr. William F. Fry, clinical associate professor of psychiatry at Stanford University.

Hugging is especially helpful to those who are depressed, Fry said. "Hugging and touching is beneficial.

"It's the expression of concern and sincere interest."

If you want to get hugged, then hug someone, Fry suggested.

"You can get hugged more often by hugging, by being more open and expressive with your own feelings, by going to a friend and hugging.

"When one person hugs another, usually the other person will reciprocate."

— RON CAYLOR



Fill in these
QUESTIONS
RETURN -
to receive
Diploma

- Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____
1. Do you understand the basic principle of science? YES () NO ()
try to find one word that describes it, otherwise, use your own comment: _____
 2. In an animal: Do you now find your own confusions a little more easy to take? YES () NO ()
 3. In an animal: Do you accept brain function as being basic to all actions? YES () NO ()
 4. In an animal: Can brain function in a perfection egg knowledge be changed? YES () NO ()
 5. In an animal: Does continuity of life become reasonable under clear explanation? YES () NO ()
 6. In an animal: Does a need create a want? Explain: _____



7. In an animal: Does a want create a need? Explain: _____
8. In an animal: What brings forth a 'miracle' in physical action? BRAIN () SOUL ()
9. Does conflicts of 'wants' bring forth hurt in a human? YES () NO ()
10. Does the submersion of the soul form subconscious? YES () NO ()
11. Is animal life in material form anything more than an emotional field? YES () NO ()

Second Hour Prompter Check

1. In an animal: Name the base emotional fields: _____
2. In an animal: Can any two base emotional fields act at the same time? YES () NO ()
3. In an animal: Does an animal ever perform two distinct actions at once? YES () NO ()
4. Does an animal have pain? YES () NO ()

Note: These are standard condensed questionnaire sheets, re-organized by Al Fry

6. How does an animal act to draw attention: _____

7. Does an animal have total repeat patterns, which humans think is memory? YES () NO ()

8. Why does an animal sleep: a. because its lazy ()
b. to renew its energies ()
c. to hide from an enemy ()

9. Does an animal cry out in pain when wounded or hurt? YES () NO ()

10. What does an animal do to get attention when in distress: _____

11. Can an animal die when it is forced or tricked into crossing base emotional fields? YES () NO ()

12. Is an animal highly selective in its food needs? YES () NO ()

13. Why is the first two hours of an animals sleep so important: _____

14. What causes dreams, and in what sleep cycle? _____



Third Hour Prompter Check

1. Why does an animal have senses: _____
2. In an animal, which sense is the most important: a. eye ()
b. sound ()
c. taste ()
3. Is this sense in animals placed close to the brain for faster reaction? YES () NO ()
4. Is this in animal sense an energy force pattern? YES () NO ()
5. Can it in animals cause things to move? YES () NO ()
6. Will an animal die without it? YES () NO ()
7. In an animal is the hearing sense just noise? YES () NO ()
8. In an animal is there something beyond ear-hearing that it picks up? YES () NO ()
9. In animals, it is tied in with other senses? YES () NO ()



Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____

- 12. Where does an animal smell?
a. in the nose
b. in the stomach
c. under the tongue
d. opening into the throat

- 13. Where does an animal taste?
a. stomach
b. under tongue
c. opening to the mouth
d. front part of throat

14. In an animal is this the total guard of the food field? (taste-smell) YES() NO()

15. If the food passes these guards undetected, will the animal die? YES() NO()

16. Does the food field eject the bad food once it gets in the stomach of some animals? YES() NO()

17. In an animal is food partially 'digested' while in the mouth? YES() NO()



Fourth Hour Prompter Check

1. In animals touch sense is only a tiny part of the Feel Sense? YES() NO()

2. Feeling in an animal is always positive? YES() NO()

3. In an animal it contains the pleasure or affection sense? YES() NO()

4. How strong in an animal is the affection energy force pattern?

A. Can it penetrate vast distances in order to find its tribe or adopted tribe? YES() NO()

B. Feel force can trigger 'miracles' in animals? YES() NO()

C. Affection zone can attach an animal to another until death? YES() NO()

5. Pleasure is the primary motive of all animals? YES() NO()

6. Mating pleasure is the release of bottled up affection? YES() NC()

7. Sperm penetrating egg gives life, therefore joy, to animals? YES() NO()

8. Affection is a 'receiving' sense? YES() NO()

9. Life is the only 'giving' emotion in animals? YES() NO()



If you are taking this course by mail, please send back the questionnaire at the end of each camp 1-2. Please fill it with answers you feel are in the best, not with outside opinions. You may also give the questionnaire to your friend.

Upon receiving your diploma or certificate at the end of the course from me, it will be your responsibility to go the next step into mentorship. You will need to gather together your corrected questionnaires, your certificate, and a hundred word essay on what you got from the course, and send it all to the Modern Human HQ at: Box 3232, Riverside, CA. 92509. They can add the founders signature to the Mentor section of your certificate and return it to you. You can get this teaching credential at any time in the future you wish to. As you see the potential in this material, you may very well wish to help. . . Fry



1. Perfection knowledge is of a beauty unknown by Humans today. () ()

2. Perfection knowledge is maintained by us today by..... bibles() soul memories() histories() () ()

3. At this time the earth lived. () ()

4. Perfection has no pain. () ()

5. Perfection dwells in beauty. () ()

6. No effort, no doing- no more. () ()

7. You are entering a perfection never known by a Human before. () ()

8. Mind is a unit of intelligence. () ()

9. Mind can act in the material. () ()

10. Intelligent units have high frequency power. () ()

11. The energy levels of material beings were raised by intelligence. () ()

12. Impregnation by intelligence brought infinity. () ()

13. Joy energy changed to an earth shield because of impurity. () ()

14. The emotional field was disrupted. () ()

15. When an emotion goes above or below the norm it causes pain. () ()

16. Mind knew Survival was the key emotion. () ()

17. Mind used pain as a control of all the emotions. () ()

18. Mind formed its own material central control system. () ()

19. Mind polarized the positive, neutral, and negative connectors of Animal Man. () ()

1. The Brain has a MATERIAL capacity as to function. () ()

Second Hour Prompter Check



(note: all pictures on these three condensed answer sheets added by Al Fry)

TRUE

FALSE

NOTE: Regular, non-Nursing students use only these condensed questionnaires sheets

- 6. Bmind happened because of Cmind. () ()
- 7. Bmind encloses Cmind. () ()
- 8. Bmind can cause tantrums. () ()
- 9. Cmind is a director of enslavement. () ()
- 10. Cmind is evil. () ()
- 11. Cmind's objective is to bring forth thought manifestation in the real. () ()
- 12. An 'outside' force is within you. () ()
- 13. A mind other halves are naughty. () ()
- 14. Bmind other halves are serene. () ()
- 15. Cmind other halves are pure delight and pure hell. () ()
- 16. Existence is proven by reactions. () ()
- 17. Bmind goes into stronger action around the age of twenty-one. () ()
- 18. Cmind freedom is slavery. () ()
- 19. During puberty the Human is very susceptible to Cmind control. () ()

Third Hour Prompter

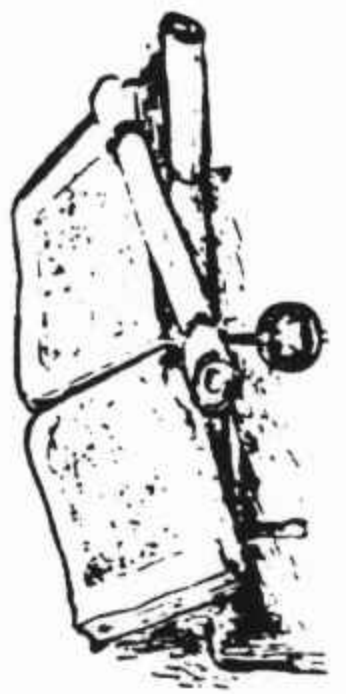
- 1. A mind seeks to find a completeness. () ()
- 2. A mind function is to find pleasure without pain. () ()
- 3. A mind produces no pain to itself. () ()
- 4. Bmind is the 'Joy' seeker of New Perception. () ()
- 5. Bmind forestalls destruction. () ()
- 6. Bmind turns pain back to pleasure. () ()
- 7. Bmind can shut off interference to A mind. () ()
- 8. Cmind drives A mind to fulfill fantasies. () ()
- 9. Cmind wants its desires to be fulfilled. () ()
- 10. Cmind is master of the 'servant' syndrome. () ()
- 11. Cmind purpose is to bring Humans to first instance energy change; To think a thing and have it be. () ()
- 12. Bmind and Cmind exist in the material dimension. () ()
- 13. DNA-RNA have a material dimension capacity. () ()
- 14. DNA-RNA is the expression "born again". () ()
- 15. Comp. #2 goes beyond material dimension. () ()

Comprehension #2 Third Hour Prompter Check (continued)

- 20. Energy is converted to effort. () ()
- 21. A mind produces all effort. () ()
- 22. A mind can kill you by not producing effort. () ()
- 23. Live with your A mind for a pleasurable life. () ()
- 24. Emotions and 'things' bring conflict. () ()

4th hr

- 1. Priority is a 'thing' producer. () ()
- 2. Bi-lateral (Bi-lat) is an emotion plane. () ()
- 3. Time is a Priority system. () ()
- 4. Bi-lat is an equality balance. () ()
- 5. Bmind can instantly stop Cmind thought-action drives. () ()
- 6. Bmind turns Cmind 'things' into Humanity gain. () ()
- 7. Cmind created desire withers and dies in pain. () ()
- 8. Bmind can 'wash-out' pain. () ()
- 9. Cmind twists pain and pleasure memories. () ()
- 10. Cmind is very enjoyable. () ()
- 11. Keeping each Mind in its place is a desirable goal. () ()
- 12. No Minds have fulfilled their promise's as of the year 1976. () ()
- 13. Total emotions is the goal. () ()
- 14. Total 'things' are the goal. () ()
- 15. Total sharing of all Mind is the goal. () ()
- 16. Your decision is the only 'right' for you. () ()
- 17. Choice will bring forth totality. () ()
- 18. Comparison and choice is all that there is to "thought". () ()



THE MODERN HUMANS COMPREHENSION COURSE 3

By A.B. Glaser International Copyright © August, 1976



(Multiple-expression adaptation by Al Fry)

The
ULTIMATE
SELF-AWARENESS
courses

*Approved by the California Board of Registered Nursing, BRN
Provider #02101, for twelve contact hours.*

World Peace and Better Lives are
Just a Promise Away. Find out How!

www.honesty.org



FREE NEWS, RESOURCES
AND IDEAS FOR CREATING
A BETTER FUTURE



<http://www.how.org/>

Reproduction Authorized for Non-Profit Purposes

Scanned from the archive of tkra@how.org

October 15, 2005 - Joyeux Anniversaire Tara!

On-line Information: <http://www.how.org/fry>

Published By
NEWSNOVEL
Riverside, CA 92509

Publisher: Janet R. Wheeler
Editor: KIG
Assoc. Ed: Darlene K. Wheeler



Modern Humans
Continuing Education
3639 University Ave., Suite 203
Riverside, CA 92501

MODERN HUMANS

Advanced Humans
Comprehension #3

-by Alfred B. Glaser



(Multiple-expression adaptation by Al Fry)

(Total Self-Defense/T.S.D. notes by Paul Bunker
were taken from his T.S.D. adaptation of the
Modern Human Comprehension Courses)

Important note: Nurses & Pharmacists are required
to use the State-approved Nurse's/Pharmacist's Adaptation
of the Comps., to qualify for Continuing-Education Credits.
IF YOU WISH CREDIT, please return this text... in "new"
condition... within 15 days, & we will send you the proper
texts.

International © Copyright
August, 1976
All Rights Reserved

	Page
Founder's Statement.....	1
Foreword.....	2
Where You Live.....	4
Pleasure Dwell: Affection: Amind.....	5
Pleasure Dwell: Amind.....	7
Beauty Dwell.....	9
Mind Complex: Cmind Excitement Dwell:	
Advanced Human Amind.....	11
Excitement Pleasure Dwell: Advanced Human Amind.....	13
Cmind Dwell: Advanced Human Intelligence.....	18
Conflict.....	21
First Hour Prompter Check.....	24
Power.....	25
Choice.....	27
Choice: Self Importance.....	30
Facade.....	35
The Ask Principle.....	38
Emotional Substitutes.....	44
Second Hour Prompter Check.....	51
Curse of the Ages.....	52
Why You Act As You Do - And What To Do About It.....	56
Actions of Conflict.....	62
Eternity's Time Clock: 1) Astrology.....	64
2) Biorhythm.....	66
3) Death.....	67
Human Comparables.....	70
Modern Humans Status Chart.....	71A
Third Hour Prompter Check.....	72
Ten Commandments.....	73
The Being of All Beings. . .Speaks.....	75
Words of Perfection in the Expression of the Father.....	76
Words of Perfection in the Expression of the Mother.....	78
Graphic Display.....	81
Netherworld: Serenity Energy Field.....	82
Beauty Intelligence.....	87
Excitement Dwell.....	90
Soul Entities: Earth Dimension Netherworld.....	95
Fourth Hour Prompter Check.....	97

Modern Human

FOUNDER'S STATEMENT

What you are going to read is statements. Please remember this as you proceed into unreality. The statements are my statements. You may accept or reject them or be selective. You will attain your own perspective. This is your right under Choice.

You will find that just knowing by rote the statements I have written will not justify you as a Mentor in either Comp #3 or Comp #4. Your developing perspective will be the criterion upon which your ability is based. The Entrance and Prompter Check Sheets are changed in this regard.

You may not qualify as a Mentor for Comp #3, but should you finish it, you will be a Mentee and therefore eligible for Comp #4. Comp #4 may cause the pieces to come together as Comp #2 did for Comp #1. Should this happen, you will be a Mentor for Comp #3 and Comp #4 upon completion of your Comp #4 Thesis.

Comp #3 first prepares you by further earth happenings, then plunges you into the hereafter up the the Entity Dwell.

You have traveled a long road on the way Home. Over Eleven Thousand Years long. You are now at the Beginning of the End of that road. Your loneliness is almost over.



Illustration added by A. Fry



FOREWORD

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

Thank you for your staying power. You will now need to know Comprehensions #1 and #2 very well, and will have had to have the work prove itself to you in your own way in order to step into the before birth and after death realms of this your dimension.

You must remember that these works are statements, that they constitute base mechanics. As you go into the realm of the unseen, your base components must be in working order. You as a composite personality must be able to relate to the antiside of yourself while still inhabiting a very live, a very human body. Should you be able to fulfill this oriented approach, you will have for the first time your unreality brought forth into your own reality while yet alive. The seen and the unseen will become solid and clear to you, and you will know.

Now the Founder will make a secrecy statement that is not a secrecy statement -there are no secrets- for your

Note: This column is meant for notes. Typical notes by P. Bunker and A. H. Fry are in this edition.

All illustrations and pictures were added by A. H. Fry except those depicting the function of the animal brain and minds by A. B. Glaser.

Questions - Comments

1 benefit and your own peace of mind: do
 2 not let anyone read this Comprehension
 3 #3 Text who has not studied Comps. #1
 4 and #2, the fear that will rip into
 5 them and turn into rage against you
 6 cannot be communicated in mere words..
 7but if you must witness this vi-
 8 cious counter, please do so knowing
 9 that you have made your choice contrary
 10 to the statement of the Founder. Carry
 11 the results upon your own shoulders.
 12 None of the Comprehension Texts are
 13 denied anyone who wishes to study them.
 14 At no time, and under no conditions
 15 is any person to be denied the right
 16 to know.

Because values on this planet are tied so closely to the unit value of money, please do not let persons outside of your immediate family read any of the Comprehension courses they have not purchased. Experience has shown that data which costs less is valued less. Modern Humans expansion is also dependent upon the present money system to some degree. AF

(note by Al Fry)



Illustration added by A. Fry.

17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

Where You Live

1 As an Advanced Human, you will
 2 have established a dwelling place,
 3 wherein you are at repose, either in
 4 tingling, exquisite soft alertness
 5 or sleepy, murmering, burbbling, puls-
 6 ing, purring lassitude. Either dwell
 7 brings enjoyment, pleasure and glowing
 8 life to the hair, eyes and skin, a
 9 deep feeling of well-being and satis-
 10 faction with all that is about you.

11 You will not be able to maintain
 12 either of these dwells for long with-
 13 out interruption, even though you be
 14 alone and secluded with no one around.
 15 When you are literally driven out of
 16 this Pleasure Dwell, you will hasten
 17 to return to it, probably without
 18 knowing that is what you are striving
 19 to do. This brings forth conflict. When
 20 the conflict begins, one of these
 21 dwells will be impossible to return to
 22 while still in that state of conflict.
 23 The other dwell will, however, grow
 24 and multiply upon itself, racing head-
 25 long into confrontation with the dis-
 26 turber.

27 As an Advanced Human there are two
 28 distinct dwells, and you will have both

1 of them, but one will be far more ev-
 2 ident than the other, and your life
 3 will be much different from the per-
 4 sons in the other dwell. But both ex-
 5 pressions of this emotional status is
 6 pleasure.

7 Maintaining a Pleasure Dwell is
 8 what we are now going to examine.

9

10

11 Pleasure Dwell: Affection: Amind

12 Affection is the base or key emo-
 13 tion to all natural life that lives.
 14 It is the broad base of what humans
 15 call love. It is an affinity that
 16 caresses back and forth between all
 17 the individual emotional fields, much
 18 like a soft wind, rising, gusting and
 19 subsiding, all the while throbbing
 20 the emotinal affection feelings like
 21 strings on a beautiful, well tuned
 22 harp. It is glowing, pulsing life at
 23 its truest and best expression. When
 24 two like affection fields lie one
 25 against another, we have a deep, warm,
 26 total human relationship with each
 27 other. The expression of this relation-
 28 ship brings forth a renewal of

(note: L 7-8) p. 5

When you are being yourself i. e. doing what you LIKE to do, then you are in a Pleasure dwell. In a true Pleasure Dwell, you will feel good within yourself REGARDLESS of what is going on BEYOND yourself. See pp. 47-52 of T. S. D. (note by Paul Bunker)

1 energy and effort, a bubbling of life
2 that gushes forth without fatigue and
3 despair. The affection expression
4 brings life renewal- it is the true
5 expression behind the words and say-
6 ings: Born Again. Bathing in this deep
7 well of renewal the emotion washes the
8 tired feelings away, clears the body
9 of drugged, clogged sensations, re-
10 leases the soreness of muscles and the
11 tensions that bring spasms to the
12 brain. These affectionate expressions
13 seem exhausting to other persons watch-
14 ing, but the strength and energy mani-
15 fested immediately afterwards astounds
16 and confuses the watchers that do not
17 know or witness the total wonder of
18 this type relationship. This dwell is
19 the 'love' the world awaits unknowingly,
20 dreadfully afraid that it will actually
21 happen.

22 Persons that witness this dwell
23 can seldom maintain it without grievous
24 hurt to themselves and the one they
25 shared it with. This dwell cannot exist
26 when conflict presents itself. Con-
27 flict is caused by comparision. Now
28 you will know what to compare. The

1 choice will be yours.

2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

Illustratio added by A. Fry.

Pleasure Dwell: Amind

Affection Feelings: in an Affec-
tion Pleasure Dwell the all prevailing
emotion is one of rising and lowering
waves of cascading, warm, vibrations
of soft serenity. The eyes, the skin,
even the hair is in soft, pulsing glow.

Expressions committed to actions
in the physical are slow, caressing,
no hurry, almost no effort, fondling
and/or handling of physical contacts,
yet there is a vast sense of reality
an glowing satisfaction to each ex-
pression. When in a relationship with
another in like dwell, the touching,
caressing affection wave rises in
soft, expanding rapturous waves in
harmonious organ chamber echos of
pure sensory delight then fades and
softly recedes into deep, relaxed
serenity, ready and eager to expand
again and again, with time being of
no concern or awareness. This halt in
earth time flow can be quiet, stretch-
ing out into almost seemingly unbear-

IMPORTANT NOTE:

T.S.D. is short for
"Total Self-Defense", a
home-study course by M.H.
Mentor (1-4) Paul Bunker.
Gleaned from candid inter-
views with M.H. Founder
Alfred B. Glaser, this
course will enable you to
detect & stop Emotional,
Mental, and Physical
attacks... upon application
of simple principles. Es-
tablish a base of security &
happiness that NO ONE can
take from you! This work
covers expansion and appli-
cation data for all FOUR
Comps. as well, so that
you can begin to put the
Comp. data to WORK for
you. Over 75,000 words.
To order, send \$19.95 to:
FRY'S
22511 Markham
Perris, CA 92370
or, send stamp for free info.

1 able exquisite throbs of pure, satiable
2 pleasure pulses, or it can be racing,
3 rising, headlong cruising at fantastic
4 pace, where breath, heart beat and
5 effort multiply into total orchestra-
6 tion.

7 Emotions are likened to music, the
8 chords ever standing and ready. In an
9 Affection Pleasure Dwell they are
10 chording in response to all that is
11 around them, rising in volume when in
12 close contact with Affection Pleasure
13 Dwell Vibes of another close to them,
14 or of many others all in like response.
15 The common base is one of complete
16 serenity while in physical expression,
17 and from this established base you can
18 go into Beauty Dwell.

19 Beauty Dwell is of pure intelli-
20 gence, homing in and raising the Amind
21 Pleasure Dwell to cascades of pure
22 feelings that ignore Act;React law
23 of this dimension. Words are pitifully
24 inadequate, but that is all that is
25 present in contact form at this moment
26 in the sweep of earth time. Think of
27 the animal peacefully at rest in the
28 beautiful, softly windsighing glade,

1 with the warm fuzzywuzzies cascading
2 throughout the body; bring this soft
3 Pleasure Dwell to yourself- and read
4 on.

7 Beauty Dwell

8 Warm, pulsing, glowing embers.
9 Pink, blue, violet, saffron, sliver,
10 gold and interweaving flickers of
11 glorious, rising warmth energies danc-
12 ing about the glowing vista. Pulsing,
13 speading, reaching, enfolding and
14 vibrating with life quickening. Sweep-
15 ing, broadening, emotions rippling,
16 swelling, reaching the fingertips, the
17 toe ends, the hair tingling and alive
18 on the head. Breathing but not breath-
19 ing, expanding in glorious waves of
20 pure wonder and awe. The body light
21 and airy, shining A feeling of to-
22 tality emanating from within, a sweep
23 of irresistible energy that hums with
24 eternity and yourself. A deep well of
25 total feeling that engulfs all that
26 exists and bathes all life in pulsing
27 rapture. The feelings within the total
28 emotional swell of total results from

1 total actions: all that is with
2 love can be done.

3 Affection swells, and swells until
4 there seems no other way to go except
5 burst.....but continues swelling
6 ever more rapturous, rushing a cur-
7 rent of pure joy to all and enfolding
8 all within that joy. Wiping out dis-
9 ease, and pain, and hurt- wiping out
10 death and destruction, renewing all
11 life that chooses renewal, bursting
12 asunder the chains and guilts that
13 bind, and torture and enslave. A total
14 wall of pure, cascading affection that
15 wipes all of creation clean in one
16 glorious bath of pure, total energy,
17 then subsides in soft, delicious seren-
18 ity Amid Pleasure Dwell, ready to
19 expand, reach, sweep and enfold all
20 in affection, over and over and over
21 again, until all dwell there, sub-
22 staining a glow that reaches all the
23 way Home. Or until the Pleasure Dwell
24 is interrupted by a twang of the vast
25 emotional chords from without, and the
26 Pleasure Dwell changes, becomes sharp
27 and hyper reactive as the emotional
28 field goes into one of excitement and

1 conflict, of seek and gain, of do and
2 be done.

3

4

5 MIND COMPLEX: Cmind EXCITEMENT DWELL:

6

Advanced Human Amind

7

8 In the Excitement Dwell of the
9 advanced human lies the stunning tech-
10 nology creative forces that has
11 brought about all of the "Things" of
12 the human. The automobile, the plane,
13 the space craft, plus all the small
14 labor saving devices of the home.
15 Electricity, gas for cooking and heat,
16 furniture.....the weapons of war,
17 nuclear fission, death rays, hyper
18 sound and weapons yet untold to the
19 public. In order to move the human in-
20 to this creative drive, the Mind Com-
21 plex, being of total intelligence and
22 using its memory as a prod, produced
23 an opposing Pleasure Dwell. One of
24 short duration, of exhausting demands
25 and with the total motivation of wip-
26 ing the uncontrollable Affection Pleas-
27 ure Dwell from the brain of man. The
28 memory system is neat, simple and high-
ly effective. By the time a human

Questions - Comments

1 reaches adult status, the human's
 2 Affection Pleasure Dwell is no longer
 3 recognized as such. The Affection
 4 Pleasure Dwell has been insidiously
 5 replaced by the Excitement Pleasure
 6 Dwell unknowingly to the person's
 7 conscious knowledge.

8 The system merely uses memory like
 9 the fingers of the hand, not waiting
 10 for compatible feelings to sweep
 11 across the strings of the vast harp of
 12 human emotions and build in waves of
 13 pleasure, but instead reaches in with
 14 the memory fingers and plucks and
 15 strums the emotional strings the same
 16 as a guitarist uses the guitar sound
 17 to rouse frenzied activity. Once this
 18 takes over the person, the cycle of
 19 life becomes exhilaration and exhaus-
 20 tion, over and over again, in an ever
 21 quickening drive to seek a satisfac-
 22 tion from the tormented Affection
 23 Emotional Field that the emotional
 24 field cannot deliver. The Affection
 25 Field goes dormant, no longer swayed
 26 by natural pleasures, by waves of pure
 27 cascading ever building raptures be-
 28 cause the quick demands of the memory

(note: L 1-7) p. 12

Sensuality is highly rewarding, but it does nothing for C-mind! So, if you can KNOWINGLY mix C-mind "sex" with sensuality, your pleasure will double WITHOUT any ill effects to your body. See p. 52 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 fingers keep it exhausted and drained.

2 The ever increasing memory demands
3 from the dormant Affection Field drives
4 the emotions below dormant and then
5 frustration, emotional pain, despair
6 and ever deepening illnesses to the
7 physical body take place rapidly, term-
8 inating in physical death long before
9 the actual physical longivety of body
10 renewal fades into non-alertness.

11

12

13 EXCITEMENT PLEASURE DWELL:

14 Advanced Human Amind

15 As the child grows older, demands
16 come from every person the child is
17 exposed to, thus setting up a quick
18 reaction in the childs brain because
19 of the survival threats to its exist-
20 tence. As the child comes from sleep,
21 it must do certain 'things' in time
22 sequence, or it will be punished. What
23 the child must do, therefore, is quickly
24 programmed by the Cmind memory, becom-
25 ing ever more automated in reaction.

26 When the child does this react
27 well it is rewarded with something that
28 at first satisfies its Affection Field.

1 As time goes on, the rewards become
2 fewer- because now the child is expect-
3 ted to repeat the function 'naturely'-
4 and the demands greater. As the child
5 moves through schooling, less and less
6 affection awards are received and more
7 and more 'thing' awards are given; toys,
8 bicycles, dance, drink, smoke, jewelry,
9 fine clothes, and money. Now an ever
10 widening feeling of importance is de-
11 veloping the child achieves and achi-
12 eves. The demands made upon the now
13 vibrating emotional field are
14 repaid by ever more 'things'; straight
15 'A' Achievement Award winning students
16 are looked up to because their func-
17 tions are so well controlled and
18 timed by themselves.

19 Now starts the thrill syndrome.
20 Suddenly, in wild excitement while
21 playing, the maturing child overcomes
22 the opponent in competition.....the
23 opponent is finished, is driven away,
24 the maturing child is suddenly supreme
25 in function and then the fingers of
26 the guitarist hand reach in and give a
27 mighty jerk to the emotional field.

28 Lightning flashes, pleasure runs

1 through the victors body like dancing,
2 jagged bits of pure fire. Eyes glow,
3 the skin tickles and the hair seems
4 to be dancing in exhilaration. Breath-
5 ing becomes quick and rapid. Then all
6 breath seems to be gone.

7 The knees go weak, a dazed feeling
8 comes rushing throughout the body.
9 Irritation and 'jagged nerves' start
10 twitching muscles and the child is
11 suddenly tired, wonders what the fuss
12 is all about. Soon the child will
13 sleep.

14 But the memory of that wild thrill
15 remains. It is brought forth again in
16 another circumstance, and then another,
17 each one being a renewed thrill, a
18 renewed burst of dazzling, then ex-
19 hausting fire.

20 Expectancy now becomes part of the
21 brain function. Seeking the return of
22 the thrill is constant in conscious-
23 ness until all else is pushed aside.
24 There is not time for slow affection,
25 for riding waves of murmuring rapture-
26 no, now the almost grown child is
27 always expectant, always reaching and
28 demanding that which produces that

1 thrill, that wild, wonderful feeling,
2 and the almost grown child no longer
3 realizes that in order to have that
4 thrill, the thrill must be denied to
5 the other!

6 All persons in the relationship
7 cannot have that thrill- only the
8 leader and most dominant can have that
9 thrill. The thrill cannot be shared-
10 it can only be taken.

11 The child is now adult. The brain
12 constantly seeks to find excitement:
13 better at the job, better at getting
14 money, better at using time, better at
15 getting the better of other persons-
16 think, think, drive, drive, get more
17 things, boss more people, use up bod-
18 ies, get things done. Eat, drink,
19 demand satisfaction from the senses,
20 force them to do what they are told to
21 do, force the other person to satisfy
22 your demands, make the other person
23 like it or smash them. Right now.

24 The weak and the weary are objects
25 of scorn. Their bodies, their brains
26 are worth nothing. They are lazy,
27 shiftless, no good. They don't jump
28 when yelled at, they will not work

1 themselves to death. So take them,
2 make them, drive them until they are
3 broken or used beyond usefulness. There
4 will always be more of the ignorant
5 'things'.

6 Now the fingers on the hand of the
7 guitarist are playing the emotional
8 harp strings with vigor and wild de-
9 light, making them dance and scream
10 in sudden burst of twisted, rotting
11 affection, with tormented and confused
12 sensuality, only to suddenly go dead
13 in total exhaustion. Then the Excite-
14 ment Dwell becomes more intense, the
15 person more nervous and slightly
16 bewildered. Excitement now becomes
17 harder to stimulate, more and more
18 must be done to get lesser and lesser
19 returns from the dying emotional
20 field. The emotional field is now
21 totally sick- and so is the physical
22 person housing the twisted, scared
23 and non-actioning Affection Pleasure
24 Field.

25 The cycle turns. The wrecked Ex-
26 citement Dwell is now the weak, burnt
27 out hulk that starts slowly taking the
28 beatings of stronger Excitement Dwells.

Observing the jaded antics of
the 'jet set' examples is as
easy as picking up a typical
newstand expose tabloid...AF

added by A. Fry.

1 is pushed down further and further
 2 with any feelings that are left vir-
 3 tually ripped and torn from the car-
 4 cass, the physical body drained of
 5 effort, the health of the natural an-
 6 imal gone, and no way to ever again
 7 recognize the natural animal ever ex-
 8 isted.

9 All that remain at the burial are
 10 a few 'thing's; some money, a wrist-
 11 watch, and auto- that was one helluva
 12 person, huh? That sure was a mean
 13 cuss.....boy, I'd sure like
 14 to spend the money they left!

15 If you cannot wait until tomorrow
 16 so thay you can get that new car.....
 17don't smile at what you have just
 18 read.

19

20

21 CMIND DWELL: Advanced Human

22 Intelligence

23 Cold. Pure. Hard. Scintillating,
 24 dazzling, with outerspace black, dead-
 25 ly, zero precision. Shards of glit-
 26 tering artic ice with the high, driv-
 27 ing, keening wind of exactness. Deep
 28 stillness of poised, unswerving power

1 over brain and body.

2 Ever ready, ever alert, with quick
3 ruthless decision as to master and
4 slave denial twist in backlash to
5 fooled human seeker. Pure Need Drive
6 in denial and fulfillment with power
7 unlimited within itself to reverse
8 denial or fulfillment with ruthless
9 suddenness, using memory drive in a
10 stroke of lightning like shockwaves.

11 Still, keening, lurking wakeful-
12 ness, always driving, twisting,
13 thrusting the brain of man into high-
14 er and higher energy uses, building
15 body and bone and tissue into a great-
16 er conductor of merciless, gruelling
17 energy containment, until the human
18 physical element can carry energy
19 capacity sufficient to exercise all
20 intelligence in the physical plane of
21 existence.

22 Totality of intelligence in its
23 own realm is ever poised and ready to
24 whip, torture and massacre any and
25 all humans on the slightest evidence
26 it can bring itself again into the
27 reality of the physical universe,
28 using the human, physical, emotionless

1 body and brain as a total conductor of
2 its scintillating, sparkling power.

3 Cmind Dwell is ever ready to use
4 memory pain to destroy Affection Dwell,
5 twisting the remembered emotional
6 pain to fit the present Affection Dwell
7 situation, thus an affectionate act
8 by a present affectionate companion
9 suddenly takes on the remembered horr-
10 or of a Cmind persons act that hap-
11 pened years ago! Transference can be
12 so sudden neither affectionate party
13 ever really knows what happened to the
14 relationship.

15 Cmind Dwell is a mentally happy
16 state of being with the body and emo-
17 tions quivering in or near an emotion-
18 al pain state. A life forever under
19 the threat of instant pain or destruc-
20 tion, ever crying out in Need of some-
21 thing because of the ruthless denial
22 of Cmind of all that is emotionally
23 natural.

24 Look at your denial: understand
25 the denial and your need will go
26 away. The ones denying are the losers-
27 not you.

28

(note: L 24-27) p.20

There is no "need" unless there is a Denial of an emotional expression. When someone denies one of their emotional outlets to deny you, they must kill off their OWN emotions. They cannot kill YOUR emotions, but YOU CAN & DO kill off your own emotions through your INNER conflicts that you have created through Self-Denial. Without Denial, there would be no conflict. See pp. 53-58 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

INTERACTIONS

Conflict

Questions - Comments

1 In the mechanics of Comps. #1 and
2 #2, you have found that comparison
3 brings conflict and pain. To stop con-
4 flict and pain one must stop comparing.
5 In Comp. #1; on pages 40-42, lines 8
6 through 19, is a very clear statement
7 that should have made sense to you by
8 now. Again on pages 36 and 37, lines
9 15 through 25; coupled together with
10 pages 40-42, should have brought you
11 to the realization that you have an
12 Animal Pleasure Dwell very much within
13 you and your soul. Pick up Comp. #1
14 before you go any farther in this text,
15 reread that part until you start vivid-
16 ly feeling the glowing sensation it
17 produces. This is the Pleasure Dwell,
18 and even the highest and most ruthless
19 Cminded dominator falls constant vic-
20 tim to its striking effect, although
21 later the Cminded person will lash
22 back viciously at what they call a
23 'silly weakness of the moment'. Under
24 the Pleasure Dwell, Cminds act the same
25 as if they were an emotional human,
26 completely fooling an emotional Being.
27 Should you happen to be a function-

Questions - Comments

1 ing Cmind, and should you WANT to step
2 beyond in the coming pages, you can go
3 no other way except in the Pleasure
4 Dwell. You may rant and rave all you
5 WANT- you will get back no other way
6 while you are in body. This is Law
7 that you do not recognize, and only
8 now are becoming dimly aware of, in
9 this duality dimension of your causa-
10 tion.

11 When you achieve the Pleasure Dwell
12 you are free of pain, frustration, hate
13 and conflict. Doctors, hospitals and
14 street pusher can furnish you drugs to
15 momentarily achieve this Pleasure
16 Dwell- with diabolic after effects.
17 What a waste- you can achieve this
18 with clarity by allowing yourself to
19 be yourself. The first two Comprehen-
20 sion Texts hopefully have helped you.
21 If not, go back to them, even should
22 you be intensely Cmind.

23 Now it must be written that Cmind-
24 ed persons CAN be contacted "HERE" and
25 are always contacted "HERE". The state-
26 ment is written "can go no other way"
27 while in body. There is a difference,

Why the CMind energy atoms are
restricted is shown in illustrations
in Comprehension Course #4.

added by A. Fry.

Questions - Comments

1 so please note it.

2 All conflict in all humans starts
3 instantly when their Pleasure Dwell
4 is interrupted or threatened, unless
5 they have learned by trial and error
6 to control it, not really knowing what
7 "it" is or was. You now have had it
8 spelled out for you, because the Foun-
9 der does not subject humans to unknow-
10 ing risks, nor does he assume that all
11 comprehend what is written. Cminded
12 persons have an earthly hell of their
13 own that they are blinded to: they do
14 not know the origin of conflict within
15 themselves, therefore shout there is
16 no conflict- or would be none if you
17 didn't let your damn emotions get in
18 the way of your accomplishments, using
19 emotions they claim not to have to
20 lash their victim with.

21 So pause here and find your very
22 own Pleasure Dwell. When you can fin-
23 ish reading Comp. #3 with a tinkle in
24 your eye, your Pleasure Dwell will be
25 -without question- almost indestruct-
26 ible for the rest of your lifetime.

(note: L 2-7) p.23

You can stop emo-
tional hurt from reaching
you by asking the person,
"Why are you trying to
hurt me?" And, you'll
usually find that they didn't
INTEND to hurt you. It's
the INTENT that really
hurts. See pp. 63-65 of
T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

First Hour Prompter Check
Comprehension #3

Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____

In your own words please do a short synopsis on the perspective you have after studying Comprehensions #1, #2, and what you have studied of Comprehension #3.

This Prompter Check Sheet will be kept in our reference file. You may have a copy(s) on request.

Power

Questions - Comments

1 Read this carefully. Forget every
 2 other definition but the one given now.
 3 Set this into your Minds and your An-
 4 cient Soul. This definition is a key,
 5 a lever and a total working protection
 6 shield when you use it knowingly. I
 7 repeat: commit this definition of
 8 Power to memory and instant recall.
 9 You will need it now as never before.

10 Power is nothing at all- until it
 11 meets resistance, resistance being
 12 nothing at all until it meets Power
 13 and becomes Counter-Power. From this
 14 meeting that results in action-reaction
 15 conflict -in the seen or the unseen-
 16 comes FORCE. Force is what each and
 17 everyone of you generate in equal
 18 proportion to your power, either phys-
 19 ically or mentally. Your emotions are
 20 immediately in conflict when you do
 21 not check, -with your own power- the
 22 action or the counteraction;

23 POWER IS NOTHING UNTIL IT MEETS
 24 RESISTANCE AND THEN POWER RESULTS IN
 25 FORCE.

26 FORCE IS DESTRUCTION!
 27
 28

(note: L 10-26) p.25

Many Chi masters can offset the physical aggression of 5 men trying to push them over WITHOUT resorting to physical resistance, while remaining physically relaxed. This is done with the Kinetic Bubble. Actually, though, they're committing an act of AGGRESSION! They're saying, "Try to shove me over. I'll prove to you how strong I am." That's dominance, & they don't even know it! See p. 69 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

Questions - Comments

1 Go over the above very carefully.
 2 Please. Stabilize yourself. There is
 3 another way. But you must know the way
 4 it is now before you can counter with-
 5 out Force and survive. When you have
 6 Comprehended this Text totally, you
 7 will know how to use total Power with-
 8 out Force, and the counter to that use
 9 will be peace and tranquility, if you
 10 so choose.

11 Choice is total Law.



Illustration added by A. Fry.

(note: L 3-5) p.26

If someone tries to do you physical harm & you stop their force from reaching you by knocking them down, you're NOT resisting! Aggression begins when you wish to do them harm. When I stop his force from reaching me, it's not a case of me wishing to hurt him. It's a case of stopping HIM from hurting ME. See pp. 67-68 of T. S. D. (note by Paul Bunker)

Comment: Gandhi possessed a higher level component of Domination origin. Yet, learned to use the more successful 'forceless' methods with results that will not soon be forgotten. AF



Reporter : Mr.Gandhi,What do you think of Western civilization.

Mr.Gandhi : I think it would be a good idea !

added by A. Fry.

Choice

Questions - Comments

1 Should you have not discovered in
2 your use of Comps. #1 and #2 the awe-
3 some results of granting choice to
4 those near and dear to you, this final
5 defining of Choice will bring it con-
6 scious to you.

7 Choice is a word known around the
8 world, in all languages and in all
9 peoples. The word has a facade that no
10 one seems to be able to penetrate, as
11 it is used with the implanted fore-
12 thought that it is total freedom,
13 i.e.: the ability to have total choice
14 would be total freedom. In order to
15 achieve this 'paradise' countless gov-
16 ernments have flourished and died,
17 even as the one you are now in is dy-
18 ing. You will know something far dif-
19 ferent and far more simple when you
20 finish the mechanics of this Comprehen-
21 sion Text, but until then, here is the
22 appalling situation that exists under
23 so-called freedom of choice:

24 You grant freedom of choice to one
25 dear to you and you will have a person
26 that becomes a little afraid of you.
27 After awhile, that person will venture

28

Questions - Comments

1 to contradict you, will testfully do
2 that which you have shown by your words
3 and actions that said certain actions
4 were distasteful to your own lifestyle.
5 When you tolerate this -which you must-
6 they will think that you are a liar
7 about your own emotions, or they will
8 conclude that you care nothing about
9 what they do. After further testing-
10 should the relationship withstand the
11 assault- they will accept your 'kooky'
12 tolerance and become open in their
13 thoughts and actions with you. In
14 short, they no longer need a facade
15 with you. What they do not know, and
16 what you come to know, is the REAL
17 person.

18 While this is going on, you will
19 get no consideration, they will set no
20 time aside for you, they will expect
21 to use you in whatever way they see
22 fit, but become hostile if you even
23 admonish them carefully about their
24 total indifference to what was once
25 your relationship bases, all under the
26 guise of saying- "You said that I was
27 foolish not to do as I pleased."

1 Doing as one pleases is not a
2 relationship: one is singular, not
3 plural. Two or more people doing that
4 which pleases them together is a rela-
5 tionship. When they have nothing to do
6 together that pleases them, they have
7 no relationship. That should be simple
8 enough for a moron to understand. It
9 isn't. Highly intelligent people still
10 have no idea of their own emotional
11 ignorance.

12 Choice is total self-responsibil-
13 ity, not the total lack of responsi-
14 bility. Throwing away all emotional
15 controls and mental controls is not
16 freedom- it is total slavery; without
17 you controlling your emotions, anybody
18 can and does control them for you.

19 When you want to fulfill only
20 your wishes, this allows anyone to
21 fulfill their wishes with you: this
22 is total selfishness, not total self-
23 control.

24 So take a hard look at the Law of
25 Choice: it is totally revealing.

26 Dare you totally reveal yourself
27 -in this day and age- especially when
28 you actually do not know who or what

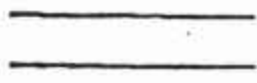
How governments & systems self destruct under subjects who refuse to be responsible for themselves is easily traceable in historical works like: "Freedom & Domination" by Alexander Rüstow- Princeton Univ. AF

1 you are?

2 The Law of Choice is taking care
3 of that situation, right now. Ugliness
4 is blaring forth in shrill defiance,
5 under the catch-all phrase: "I'm free,
6 ain't I?"

7 There are also those that chant
8 that Jesus Saves: a call came into the
9 police "-dismiss the Court and Jurors.
10 It's in the hands of Jesus now."

11 Twenty minutes later the man being
12 tried was gutshot in front of the
13 Court by hidden people with highpowered
14 rifles*.....choice is reveal-
15 ing, remember?



18 Choice: Self Importance

19 Emotions and material things
20 should have a balanced importance.
21 When a person is not important to them-
22 selves, they cannot be important to
23 anyone else. The affection zone cannot
24 push itself out to meet anothers un-
25 less there is a recognition and plea-
26 sure present upon the other person's
27 part. The same applies to material
28 things. Unless each person in a rela-

* Historical incident of a few years back. Also illustrating that it is wise to observe actions more closely than words in the judgement of other Humans. AF

added by A. Fry.

1 tionship has comparable values concern-
2 ing the possession/ownership of con-
3 veniences and appliances, the relation-
4 ship has built-in weakness from the
5 start.

6 When a comparable level of emotion-
7 al enjoyment is had by two or more
8 people, the only variable that will
9 prevail is the matter of importance
10 the emotion is to each. When one per-
11 son finds that their emotion in that
12 certain category is not of much impor-
13 tance to the other, the person with
14 the deep importance will sooner or
15 later turn away from the shallow im-
16 portance person, because the shallow
17 importance person will show in many
18 ways- by allocating no time, showing
19 resentment at times when the emotion
20 is present because there is something
21 else thought to be more urgent present,
22 to name a few actions- that the shar-
23 ing of that particular emotion doesn't
24 mean much, not realizing that this
25 action is also showing the deep impor-
26 tance person that they do not mean
27 much at the same time.

28 Sometimes this causes untold oceans

1 of tears and vast spasms of hurt. Per-
 2 sons usually share more than one emo-
 3 tion. One comes to be the most impor-
 4 tant to one person- and is at the same
 5 time becoming less important to the
 6 other person. The less important per-
 7 son emotionally will unknowingly push
 8 for their other emotional or thing of
 9 more importance and start resenting
 10 the emotion they once held high. The
 11 relationship is in almost instant
 12 trouble without either knowing why.

13 The instant beginning signs are
 14 remarks such as: You take me for grant-
 15 ed; you don't think much of me or you
 16 would find time to see me; who cares
 17 about that; oh, leave me alone; all
 18 you can think of is yourself; I don't
 19 understand you anymore.....then,
 20 should the most important self emotion
 21 have been sensuality -the highest
 22 pleasure sense- the one with the devel-
 23 oping lower self importance will start
 24 turning completely off from time to
 25 to time. If this does not blow the
 26 relationship quick enough, they turn
 27 completely off, faking interest so as
 28 to enjoy the other emotional aspects

1 of the once very self important rela-
 2 tionship. The relationship goes into
 3 pain, evidenced by bitter remarks be-
 4 tween the persons about what had been
 5 pleasure.

6 The sad part is that emotions do
 7 not turn themselves off, ever. The per-
 8 son does that to themself, for a hun-
 9 dred and one times a hundred and one
 10 different 'reasons'. The reasons may
 11 or may not be valid- but the frozen
 12 emotion certainly will be valid, even
 13 if it only concerns things, such as
 14 money or new clothes.

15 When you make any emotion no long-
 16 er important to you in any relation-
 17 ship, you make the other in that rela-
 18 tion feel almost instantly not impor-
 19 tant to you at all. When they feel un-
 20 important to you, they will not be
 21 around long. All values are lost over
 22 one value.

23 This is great enjoyment for the
 24 the persons that thrive on suicide
 25 relationships. A suicide relationship
 26 person being a person that comes on
 27 strong in related emotions and then
 28 starts turning off emotions one after

1 the othes as rapidly as possible, with
2 or without reason, until the other per-
3 son has to turn away in anguish or dis-
4 gust or both. They usually do not know
5 what they are doing and cry on every-
6 ones shoulders about not having any
7 friends or lovers.

8 You will have no trouble as you
9 move into the future should you decide
10 now that emotions are beautiful to
11 share, and that they will become
12 more beautiful as time goes on, if
13 only you will give them your own self
14 importance and share that same self
15 importance with the other you are re-
16 lating to. You must instantly remedy
17 any slight to that self importance,
18 be it in yourself or in the other
19 person, by bringing the incident into
20 verbal confrontation without delay.

21 Relationships do not start unless
22 there are shared emotions. So the
23 emotions are there- it is up to you
24 each to keep them there, because once
25 frozen, crying in your beer or cock-
26 tail glass will not thaw them. Sharing
27 self importance, be it emotion or
28 things, is an active, extended priv-

1 lege, each to the other. When the priv-
2 leged association turns to obligation
3 in either one or the other's thoughts
4 and actions, the old relationship is
5 over. A new relationship may develop
6 between the two, but the chances of
7 the new being as good are one to a
8 thousand, and as to being better- well,
9 there has to be another person that
10 can refill the old relationship? No,
11 relationships go on, but no two are
12 ever alike. Your future ones should
13 be better, when you have learned from
14 the past.

15
16
17 Facade

18 Facade is the side people want to
19 show other people. All people establish
20 this simple bit of honest lying very
21 rapidly, thinking that none are the
22 wiser. In order to create their facade,
23 the person must first create expres-
24 sions to build the facade with. These
25 'Expressions' then become automatic.
26 After awhile, they become the 'Expres-
27 sions' and are no longer themselves:
28 they have thaken the 'Expressions'

While persons can often find companions of like interest by some simple, common sense' searching. Comprehension course students can sometimes save time and get better results by 'inward asking'. The 'soul' component is only to happy to go out and scout out the right person if the right request is put in to it. You can make a long complex list of attributes... or simply ask for a companion that will fill the pleasure needs of both of you. AF

added by A. Fry.

1 from others, either knowingly or un-
2 knowingly, and when they finally adopt
3 them as their own, the person is living
4 someone else's life- or a whole mixed
5 group of someone else's lives- and
6 they are NO LONGER LIVING THEIR OWN!

7 Yet their emotional field- which
8 is the basis of all 'Expressions' as
9 an Expression is an outward showing
10 of an inner feeling- remains uniquely
11 their own.

12 People beat themselves emotionally
13 to death with their adopted facade
14 and wonder why they are so miserable.
15 They are miserable because they may
16 have lived up to ninety years on earth-
17 and spent every minute of it living
18 someone else's life!

19 Look at the Expressions living,
20 walking and sharing your life with you-
21 and then look at your own! You should
22 not wonder then why it is so hard to
23 find another to share your own unique
24 Pleasure Dwell with.....because
25 your own Expressions are displaying
26 your feelings, and your Expressions
27 are adopted and not your own, there-
28 fore the feelings are not your own

1 that you are trying to share with an-
2 other whose feelings are also not
3 their own: you are not sharing a
4 Pleasure Dwell- you are sharing a
5 lying facade. It is tricky to live
6 your life without a facade, especially
7 with loved ones. When you live your
8 life this way, people automaticly ac-
9 cept your Expressions as a facade! The
10 few persons that finally awaken to
11 the fact that your expressions are
12 honest and not a facade -when they
13 have been openly treating them as a
14 facade to the extent of calling you
15 a pathological liar- blunder around
16 blowing up emotional expressions like
17 the bull breaking china in the China
18 Shop.

19 They need not. Your loved ones
20 need not feel out raged when they a-
21 waken to the fact that you know them-
22 the real them. They soon come to real-
23 ize that their facade had not fooled
24 you for one minute, therefore you loved
25 the real person- not their facade!

26 So take a long, hard look at your
27 own facade, while you are in your
28 very own Pleasure Dwell- and start liv-

1 ing your real self from now on- even
2 if you are a Cminded person.....at
3 least then you will be an honest Cmind-
4 quite a change in this slowly changing
5 dimension.

6 How can the ultimate Pleasure of
7 all components become universal and
8 compatible unless they are honestly
9 expressed, not hidden under a facade
10 as they now are all over the world.

11

12

13

The Ask Principle

14 Persons- even total strangers-
15 reveal themselves unknowingly when
16 they talk. Within the first ten minutes
17 of meeting and conversing with a per-
18 son, you can make up your mind as to
19 what kind of person they are, and if
20 a relationship is worth any effort on
21 your part. Sometimes Vibe attractions
22 can be very great due to a need situ-
23 ation on both parties' affection levels
24 and you will tend to ignore the uneasy
25 feeling of trepidation you have, not
26 knowing from whence this unsatisfact-
27 ory feeling is originating.

28 It is the persons talk pattern.

1 They will start asking questions, us-
2 ually on a personal level, but very
3 lightly. When you resist or evade good-
4 naturedly a direct answer, they will
5 start pressing for a direct answer to
6 some minor question they had asked.
7 When you do not come up with a satis-
8 factory reply, they will then demand
9 an answer- all this is goodnatured and
10 in a bantering tone of voice. Unknow-
11 ingly you are being dominated- and you
12 haven't known the person for five min-
13 utes.

14 Should you keep the conversation
15 going, you will, out of mounting trep-
16 idation- which is unnamed fear- finally
17 start answering yes to their questions.
18 Once you start this, you are now a
19 slave to that person and eventually
20 you do whatever they ASK of you, until
21 your resentment- with no known reason-
22 flares and the relationship is doomed
23 on the self important inequality.

24 Almost unknowingly, you will have
25 ventured on the same talk pattern,
26 because at first it works. You will
27 do nothing for anyone unless they
28 come out and ask, thereby giving you a

1 chance to play with your answer and
2 throw all decision and responsibility
3 on to the one you demanded should ask
4 for what they wanted.

5 Should there be a need to ask be-
6 tween two people that casually express
7 their needs to one another? When one
8 says: Gee, I'd like to go swimming....
9and the other replies: Gosh, I
10 don't feel like swimming right now-
11 need that expression go any farther?
12 Most people think so- in spite of be-
13 ing told by the person that they don't
14 feel like it right now- and will start
15 insisting that the other go swimming
16 with them anyway.

17 If your feelings are matching, all
18 they need is the expression of their
19 need between you. If they are not
20 matching most of the time, then self
21 importance will start acting and you
22 will drift apart without hurt or pain,
23 simply because your importance is
24 fading away. So will the relationship.

25 Pleasure Dwell persons will trade
26 needs openly, and enjoy the gesture
27 because of the pleasure it gives the
28 other, knowing that the person will

(note: L 5-28/1-18) pp. 40-41

There are 7 ways to ruin a good relationship, & they are as follows: NO, NO, NO, NO, NO, NO, & NO. Few relationships last past the 4th NO. To say NO is a DENIAL, but to say MAYBE is not. Never say NO when you can say MAYBE. See p. 59 of T.S.D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 gladly do the same for them at times,
2 also openly and with good humor. That
3 sort of sharing can grow into a beauti-
4 ful relationship, but usually does not.
5 One or the other starts demanding, or
6 feeling that they are becoming obli-
7 gated rather than privileged. Then a
8 void starts opening up between the
9 two- and voids do not stay empty long.

10 The first and last thing in any
11 good relationship is to ASK for a fa-
12 vor, or the fulfillment of a self im-
13 portant need. Should your friend or
14 intimate one- or the first meeting
15 with a stranger- not echo your feeling
16 without being openly asked about it,
17 then any sharing you think you are do-
18 ing is total nonsense.

19 Better that you openly admit to
20 yourself that you love to dominate,
21 find a good dominator as your own wants
22 desire them to be- and then proceed to
23 get the tar whipped out of you or whip
24 the tar out of them. Either way, you
25 both will enjoy it until one of you
26 is beat senseless. Should your conquest
27 have been sensuality, instead of
28 Beauty of the bedroom, it becomes the

1 open, bruising battle of the bedroom.

2 Words to look for in any conver-
3 sation: I want you to- you had better-
4 I won't do a thing unless you ask me-
5 a person really has to be demanding
6 of me for me to respect them- if you
7 want something of me, say so- they
8 really jump when I talk to them-
9 bosses make me angry- that person
10 really fascinates me (a snake does
11 exactly that to a bird before it swal-
12 lows it)- you don't get unless you
13 ask-.....

14 These people do not know how to
15 express feelings anymore. They can
16 only express desire and demand. They
17 are slaves of slaves and no longer
18 know it. Expressing your needs to
19 them reveals your weaknesses, which
20 they can instantly attack, should your
21 puny self importance be worth their
22 magnificent effort.

23 Should you be of Beauty, go on
24 expressing your needs softly and open-
25 ly, because the reward in pure plea-
26 sure cannot be communicated, when you
27 do start finding those people that
28 have the same Beauty. Should they

1 change, once you find them, you may
2 lose them, but you will never lose the
3 memories of what they once were.

4 Beauty Dwell is hard to hold in
5 this material dimension, and you your-
6 self can lose it quite easily. Seek
7 and you shall find is of Beauty Mind,
8 which is Bmind. Ask and you shall re-
9 ceive is of Cmind, because whenever
10 you ask others have the right to ask
11 of you and you oftentimes do not have
12 the counterforce to resist. Bigger Bas-
13 tards alway meet yet Bigger Bastards.
14 That is the way of the slave.

15 Should you ever be literally forced
16 to ASK of a once Beauty Minded friend
17 or intimate for the fulfillment of
18 one of your known needs, then from
19 that second on the relationship is
20 no longer sharing, but domineering.
21 Should you wish to keep it,
22 start dominating that person instantly.
23 They will love it- for awhile. At least
24 then you can commit both sides of them
25 to memory in the near future....unless
26 you understand these comps!

27

28

Comp. students expecting M. H. Mentors to tell them how to use the data given here... or even help in this movement, are missing the point. SELF motivation & action are required. AF

Illustration added by A. Fry.

Emotional Substitutes
Physical Capabilities: Stamina

Questions - Comments

1 One of the most baffling situa-
2 tions in human relationships is how a
3 once wonderful intimacy can fall a-
4 part so easily. This does not have
5 anything to do with the sexes, but the
6 most hurt when a relationship goes
7 sour are with the ones sensually in-
8 volved.

9 Since you have persued this text
10 this long, you should be able to grasp
11 the appalling situation easily while
12 in a Pleasure Dwell. Your Pleasure
13 Dwell will go sour for awhile, so
14 think carefully and let it come flood-
15 ing back peacefully after you have
16 finished reading this.

17 All emotions must express them-
18 selves physically or they are really
19 nothing. When you run into another per-
20 son that has Vibes with you- be it man
21 or woman- you come alive with that per-
22 son. You also stay more alive when you
23 are not with that person, so your at-
24 traction vibes remain very strong to
25 all about you. You are happy, and
26 happiness draws people, especially
27 people that are unhappy. You are a
28 a sitting duck for these happiness

1 stealers and do not know it. You are
2 happy- you want everyone to be happy.
3 Right?

4 Being happy is excellent- but try-
5 ing to MAKE another person happy? Hap-
6 piness happens, it is not made. It
7 has happened between you and another
8 person.....now what happens?

9 To keep this strictly unbiased as
10 to sex, let us have two men meet and
11 suddenly find they are both avid fish-
12 ermen. They go on for hours, much to
13 everyones dismay, talking about fish-
14 ing with glowing faces and shivering,
15 funny stories. In a rush they plan on
16 getting together soon to take a fish-
17 ing trip.

18 Jack- one of the two- is so alive
19 he starts making arrangements with his
20 boss, his wife, the neighbor guy that
21 helps him garden.....then he calls
22 Jim, the fisherman he met a week ago.
23 Can Jim go at this time and place? Can
24 he make the arrangements? Jim excitedly
25 agrees- no trouble at all, he answers
26 jubilantly. OK, they both agree, all
27 set!

28 Jack shows up at 5 A.M. that morn-

1 ing as agreed upon, all bright and
2 shiny. Jim drags himself to some cof-
3 fee, rubbing sleep from his eyes.
4 Yeah, he's going- but boy, you should
5 see his refrigerator! Jim proudly goes
6 to it, throws it open. Jack looks un-
7 easily at the two fish with frosting
8 on them hanging there.

9 Jim gulps his coffee and groaningly
10 says let's go. On the way, Jim drowzes
11 fitfully, grunting answers to Jack's
12 description of the wonderful fishing
13 hole he is taking Jim to.

14 Jim hardly fishes. After awhile,
15 he says that the man next door, while
16 he was talking about the great fishing
17 trip he was going on, suddenly wanted
18 to go fishing with him....never really
19 mentioned that he was interested in
20 fishing before. Nothing he could do,
21 you know, the guy was a nice fellow,
22 you know. Couldn't let him down, not
23 when he became so nice all at once....
24 so yesterday morning Jim went fishing
25 with his new found friend. The guy
26 couldn't row worth a damn, kept guzz-
27 ling canned beer and got mad because
28 it turned warm- the beer, that is.

1 Well, he just didn't have the good
2 time he thought he was going to have...
3 by the way, Jack, what about me piling
4 up on the bank for awhile and catching
5 some shut-eye? Beat, you know.....

6 The wonderful relationship never
7 got off the ground. The substitute vibe
8 stealer took quick care of that. For-
9 tunately the split happened quickly
10 between the fisherman, but what happens
11 when the happiness pair have been hap-
12 py for awhile and a Vibe Stealer moves
13 in? One party doesn't know the source
14 of their happiness, or maybe both do
15 not, and then the fire that is built
16 between them is suddenly being used to
17 heat up unhappy, Vibe Stealing strang-
18 ers, and each of the once happy couple
19 start bringing each other the ashes of
20 their fire, having spent the fire on
21 some cold fish they wouldn't know if
22 they saw them again.

23 They never blame themselves. They
24 never blame the Vibe Stealing Substi-
25 tute. They have now forgotten where
26 the happy Vibe came from in the first
27 place. No, they blame each other for
28 messing around in the ashes of their

1 causing.

2 Both parties can mean well, as the
3 fishermen did. I can handle the whole
4 thing, each happiness person excuses
5 themselves hopefully as they let the
6 Vibe Stealer play with their fire;
7 gosh, I got enough for everybody.
8 Isn't it fun to be happy?

9 But the body tires, it drains, fa-
10 tigue sits in. The emotion is still
11 there, driving. It is strong- but the
12 physical strength to give it express-
13 ion is gone. They are tired because
14 they had to see you- they made the
15 date- they didn't know they were going
16 to be so tired. Why don't you LET me
17 go home now, I don't feel too good....

18 They run back to the Vibe Stealers.
19 When they no longer have the Happiness
20 Vibe with you, the strangers don't
21 want them- fact is, strangers can't
22 seem to do anything for them anymore.

23 People marry Vibe Stealers, mis-
24 taking them for the source of their
25 happiness, having out of resentment
26 broken up with the happiness Vibe
27 partner that finally didn't want any-
28 thing to do with them anymore.

1 How can one get warmth from the
 2 ashes of their fire? So the next time
 3 you are happy in another person's
 4 company, make sure your happiness is
 5 shared with that person, that your
 6 fire only envelopes you two in warmth.
 7 Don't let some empty and fireless Vibe
 8 Stealer as much as get a finger tip
 9 warm at your beautiful emotion- or it
 10 will not be beautiful long, nor will
 11 it it be vibrant long.

12 Happiness with another is. You can-
 13 not give it to anyone else. Should you
 14 try, you will destroy it.

15 The Vibe Stealers are canny. They
 16 are scheming. They have no fire, hav-
 17 ing destroyed it for themselves by
 18 doing just what they are going to get
 19 you to do -warm their cold heart at
 20 your hot, happy one.

21 Happiness Couples soon forget
 22 where their happiness came from. Their
 23 inane reasons are a thousandfold. Not
 24 one of the thousands of reasons ever
 25 warm their heart again.

26 There is a type of Vibe Stealer
 27 to be terribly awake with. It is the
 28 one, who- knowing that you are

1 going to see some person that flares
2 your happiness Vibe- will do every-
3 thing they can to tire you, drain you,
4 weaken you just before you are to see
5 that person. This one should be obvious
6 to a child, but never is, because they
7 themselves do not know what they are
8 doing! They just suddenly turn on- of
9 course they do! Your happiness Vibe is
10 rising in expectation and they are
11 drawn to you like a magnet. When they
12 let you finally go it is because you
13 are exhausted and have nothing more
14 for them at the moment. You also have
15 nothing at all but ashes for your hap-
16 piness Vibe partner. Goodbye, Vibe
17 Partner, unless you can check this
18 headlong rush into emotional destruc-
19 tion. It is easy to do. It doesn't
20 take much effort. All you need do is
21 come to your Vibe Partner with fire
22 again in your heart- not ashes. All
23 you need do is say no to the Vibe
24 Stealers, because now you should be
25 able to spot them a mile away.

26

27

28

Second Hour Prompter Check
Comprehension #3

Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____

In your own words please do a short synopsis on the perspective you have after studying Comprehensions #1, #2, and what you have studied of Comprehension #3.

This Prompter Check Sheet will be kept in our reference file. You may have a copy(s) on request.

Curse Of The Ages

Questions - Comments

1 Your Pleasure Dwell should be
 2 bouncing well by now. What is written
 3 is not written to condemn or scold or
 4 cause guilt to rise in an engulfing
 5 wave. When any person does the best
 6 they know how with the intelligence
 7 and knowledge they possess at the time
 8 of action, there is no blame on them.
 9 It will be adviseable to keep this con-
 10 stantly in mind while reading the next
 11 few chapters, because the key to con-
 12 flict is being exposed, and you will
 13 recoil in misunderstanding and rejec-
 14 tion of the principle now set forth,
 15 and conflict will rise within you
 16 drastically.

17 There is in common usage around
 18 the world a deeply ingrained thought.
 19 All forms of higher learning hammer
 20 endlessly to push this thought ever
 21 deeper and deeper into consciousness.
 22 Pyschologists, pyschiatrists and re-
 23 ligious groups write book upon book,
 24 text upon text concering it, accepting
 25 the fact that it exists- and then get
 26 lost in their own works, informing the
 27 world that is all that is known at the
 28 moment, that it will come clear in

(note: L 5-8) p. 52

When you act to the limits of your knowledge... under all conditions... then you are PERFECT, because that IS Perfection!

(note by Paul Bunker)

(note: PP. 52-56)

Peace depends upon ridding this planet of denial, because it's DENIAL that brings forth CONFLICT. Until you say "no" to me, I like you. If you weren't denied, there'd be no "need" for hostility, hatred, wars, nationality, or boundaries. Big Brother's system runs on denial, because he could find no other way to get people up off their back-sides! See pp. 53-58 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 time, to work upon the information fur-
2 nished.....from 1950 until 1978
3 these same leaders insisted you could
4 form your own feelings! In 1978, they
5 suddenly did an aboutface and hastily
6 corrected themselves: feelings formed
7 themselves, but you should be able to
8 control them- they are not sure how to
9 do it, but they hope to come up with
10 an answer.

11 These are people that charge \$50.
12 to \$1000. an hour for their advise,
13 and whom you are urged to see to get
14 your head screwed on right.

15 Certainly all people at times
16 -read this very carefully- need to talk
17 their problems over with some one else.
18 All people need to relate, need to ful-
19 fill their desires, need to get money,
20 need to get things, need to get other
21 people, need to get more food, need to
22 get more land, need to get more sol-
23 diers to take more land, need to
24 slaughter others to get freedom, need
25 to take what they can get to satisfy
26 themselves, need to help others,
27 need to give of themselves to others,
28 need to get to heaven, need someone to

1 go to hell, need preachers, law, gov-
 2 ernments to fulfill their needs.....

3 You are born to the needs of the
 4 world -you are told so- day in and day
 5 out, right after you get the slap on
 6 the bottom, before the umbilical cord
 7 is cut, because you need it to start
 8 living.

9 Since you have studied Comp. #1
 10 and Comp. #2 -hopefully- and have been
 11 highly puzzled by most of it, you
 12 should now take a look at your memory
 13 or the Comp's.

14 The word 'need' is hardly used at
 15 all! That was an almost impossible
 16 task, to write those two texts, care-
 17 fully avoiding the word 'need' while
 18 explaining in depth that you 'need'
 19 nothing at all!

20 Need is only brought about by de-
 21 nial of what is already here. Please
 22 be patient, should you wish 'another
 23 way to go', because this is going to
 24 take some time upon your part to com-
 25 prehend.

26 This is an act-react situation or
 27 dimension. Your feelings are real and
 28 so are you. They act-react without

A deeper understanding of how the
 'denial' systems of our planet operate
 are found in other works by the author.

added by A. Fry.

1 any causation on your part, and you can
2 only express them or not express them.
3 There is no 'need' to start them or
4 stop them- only control them because
5 of the time, place, and persons/people
6 you find yourself with.

7 There is no 'need' of food, cloth-
8 ing, housing, governments, armies, un-
9 less you need to control the produce
10 of this world and deny the produce to
11 others so that you have more of it and
12 others have less. This way you can con-
13 trol them.

14 You need to control them. They will
15 control you if you don't control them..
16yes, that is your world today.
17 Eliminate the falsely created 'need'
18 and you eliminate the world you have
19 today, the world of conflict, of want
20 and starvation, of savage wars and
21 created desires, of crushed babies
22 and ravaged mothers, of slaughtered
23 husbands, wives and lovers.

24 Should you still accept the word
25 'need' as 'needed' then accept the
26 NEED of getting rid of NEED! Stop cre-
27 ating desires and then finding a need
28 to fulfill them, and you have stopped

1 the destruction of your world at your
2 own unknowing hand.

3 Reread Comp. #2, page 21, line 13
4 and you will find the first 'need' from
5 which all others came forth. You will
6 also find that whenever you insist on
7 satisfying a 'need' of others, they can
8 insist on satisfying a 'need' of yours
9 even though you may have no 'need'.

10 Try to tell someone that when they are
11 insistent on your 'needs' in order to
12 fill their own 'needs'.

13 No, the situation is not hopeless,
14 or these texts would not have been
15 written. The mounting force you feel
16 comes from power that cannot be set
17 aside: Choice.

18

19

20 Why You Act As You Do-
21 -and what to do about it.

22 Thought in the physical dimension
23 may or may not be acted upon, while
24 basic Amind Actions-reactions always
25 bring a physical response. You may not
26 be conscious of the Amind Act-React
27 most of the time, such as your heart-
28 beat, your nervous system, the butter-

1 fly-in-the belly feeling and the re-
2 sulting migraine headache that no one
3 seems to find a reason or remedy for.
4 Regardless of what you may feel emo-
5 tionally, and regardless of how many
6 thoughts you may have concerning Act-
7 React of the Amind, so long as you are
8 alive you are Acting and reacting con-
9 stantly in this dimensional experience.

10 Thought or Thinking is another mat-
11 ter. Most people do this all their
12 waking time, without really knowing it.
13 They get depressed because they think
14 they cannot think, as stupid as that
15 sentence may read.

16 Thought is an influencing device
17 used to prod Amind in various endeavors,
18 such as when to wake up, when to eat,
19 when to be emotional and when to be
20 unemotional, when to work, when to
21 play.....you will make no less
22 than one thousand decisions and act or
23 not act upon them by the time you have
24 been free of slumber for as little as
25 six hours, any day, week, or month of
26 the year.

27 Since it is obvious all thoughts
28 cannot be acted upon due to time, place

1 and/or situation, what device do you
2 use to decide?

3 A whole system of man made laws
4 have been built around this simple fac-
5 tor, yet no one seems to think it
6 applies to them.

7 You will only act in the physical
8 to carry out your thought when you can
9 JUSTIFY the act to yourself- or someone
10 else. Should you justify the act for
11 the benefit of someone else, you are
12 in trouble up to your armpits. Worse,
13 you will never know why you become
14 blinded by anger, ripped by hurt, vic-
15 ious with resentment and oftentimes red-
16 eyed and puffy-faced from tears.

17 Justice is the simple law term that
18 comes from this constantly working,
19 thousands of decisions a day device in
20 your alert psyche. Justice of the Peace
21 up to Supreme Court Justice....and in
22 other lands other names, all reflecting
23 this ticking life experience device in
24 your Minds.

25 You would not have read this far
26 into this work had you not justified
27 to yourself or someone else your REASON
28 for doing so. Pause here and think,

1 please. Think about how you constantly
2 justify all the decisions you make, and
3 come awake to the fact that you are
4 actually doing this justification based
5 on-what?

6 Think about some of your decisions,
7 and think about some of the merciless
8 prods you have given your Amind, driv-
9 ing the emotional, fun loving New Being
10 into frenzies and hurt- for what? What
11 was your justification? Worse, did you
12 justify an act with one person and not
13 justify the same act with another per-
14 son dear to you? Perhaps on the pre-
15 text that you loved the dear one too
16 much to expose yourself to them in
17 such a manner? Is love a producer of
18 fear in your mind?

19 In short, have you realized that
20 you have, up until now- or until a
21 short time ago- no base whatever to
22 work from in your decision making? Did
23 you base your justification on: work,
24 money, time, anger or fear? Please,
25 ask yourself what you have been doing
26 to those around you and what you have
27 been doing unknowingly to yourself all
28 of your life.

1 Because should you have been bas-
 2 ing your justifications on anything
 3 else but pleasure, your justifications
 4 will come swarming home to you like
 5 Karma bees starved for a stolen honey
 6 pot, stingers curved and reaching in
 7 front of their angry eyes.

8 The simple -or laughed at and rid-
 9 iculed- reply is soon knocked out of
 10 the new growing child. That simple
 11 reply is mashed and ground into bitter
 12 disappointment by the time of puberty.
 13 By adulthood, to use it is akin to be-
 14 ing weird.

15 The reply is not earthshaking. It
 16 is not one of the longer words in a
 17 treatise on Psychiatric-Psycho Motiva-
 18 tional Inverted Phenomenon IntraColor
 19 Associations- no. It is merely an ex-
 20 pression of true feeling from an alert
 21 emotional field: I did it because I
 22 liked to do it.

23 Some people use the term: I wanted
 24 to do it. There is a kinship, but want-
 25 ing implies demand and this is a term
 26 to be avoided in sharing of emotions.
 27 That pleasant, warm bubbly feeling that
 28 rushes through a body when you do some-

1 thing you LIKE to do is very often
 2 missing when you finally get what you
 3 WANT.

4 Now justify what you have read.



(picture added by Al Fry)



(picture added by Al Fry)

5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28

Actions Of Conflict

Questions - Comments

1 What you have read up to now may
 2 puzzle you, but as you step free of
 3 this reality, you need to know some-
 4 thing of Power as it now exists, and
 5 you need to know the basic concept of
 6 the Law of Choice: you are going to
 7 the place from whence the two concepts
 8 came in this your universe.

9 Power versus Choice equals conflict
 10 on earth, in the physical. When you
 11 enter the anti-physical, you will be
 12 with the Power and Choice- not under
 13 its influence as here in the physical.
 14 But since you are physical, and are
 15 taking this venture while yet in a
 16 physical body, your body, being nothing
 17 more than an emotional field, will re-
 18 act accordingly- unless you have found
 19 control over it. You will need to ac-
 20 complish two ventures at one time: live
 21 physically and reach mentally. Needless
 22 to repeat, but repeat is a must: unless
 23 you can maintain a Pleasure Dwell while
 24 venturing forth- don't venture forth!

25 Step into the beyond- which you
 26 have been impatiently waiting to do.
 27 You do have friends there, so try to
 28 keep your fear out of it. We will all

1 appreciate it if you do.

2 There is no conflict in the Nether-
3 world. None can enter there. Reread
4 Comp. #2 as to how conflict happened
5 in the MATERIAL WORLD. You may read
6 of the Netherworld with conflict, but
7 you cannot go into it with conflict.

8 All priests, ministers, spirit-
9 ualists, yogis, Masters, psychiatrists,
10 psychologists and present day cults
11 have designed a way to achieve this
12 non-conflict dwell by various methods
13 of systems, chants, rituals, song,
14 sacrifice and dance. All have recog-
15 nized in various ways that tranquility
16 must be had before communicating with
17 a 'higher' power. Peace and pleasur-
18 able ripples must be present in order
19 to 'ascend' into the field of ecstasy.

20 Before you attempt to go into this
21 emotional dwell and reach into the
22 beyond you should know Eternities
23 Timeclock, what brings Death of the
24 physical and how, plus Human Compar-
25 ables in Relationship.

26

27

28



Illustration added by A. Fry.

(note: L 14-19) p. 63

Once you have set up a communication with your Soul, then you can travel freely in the Netherworld... providing that you are in a tranquility dwell & that your Minds have helped your A-mind overcome its Fear of the Unknown... in this case. See pp. 71-75 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 1. Astrology

2 You are in an Act-React Universe.
 3 All that is natural is thereby in a
 4 continuity flow in your universe. In
 5 order to have a total repeatable cycle,
 6 the cycle must have its actuating
 7 principles that apply to all that is
 8 present in the 'universe' or natural
 9 flow.

10 All material bodies of the un-
 11 iverse are dense centers of energy.
 12 Energy is all vibrations. All vibra-
 13 tions interact with all other vibra-
 14 tions in a set pattern of reactions,
 15 down to the tiniest, unseen and unfelt
 16 wavelength.

17 Some of the seen parts of dense
 18 energies in your universe are called
 19 stars and suns. These stars and suns
 20 with their vibrations are part of the
 21 energy directives that cause life not
 22 to be- but to function in pattern.

23 All that is natural react to the
 24 stars' and suns' act vibrations, thus
 25 we have a complete governened func-
 26 tional dwell of all 'unthinking' ani-
 27 mate and inanimate life enjoying a
 28 completeness under a complete guidance

(note: L 2-9) p. 64

Since our Egg-
 Knowledge was busted wide
 open over 11,000 years ago,
 the Earth has undergone
 cyclic Pole Flips every
 3,400 years or so. The
 poles become the new
 equator, and the resulting
 turbulence causes the sea
 bottom to become land &
 the barren land to become
 sea bottom. If we use our
 power of CHOICE, however,
 we can stop the upcoming
 Earth Flip "scheduled" for
 the year 2,005 from taking
 place. See pp.21-23 of
 T.S.D. (note by Paul Bunker)

Natal astrology at present, is lacking
 in accuracy for reasons covered in the
 small work "Subconscious Astrology"
 (available from Modern Humans H. O.)

Ancient Astrological works such as
 the little mentioned "Bhrigu Samhita"
 in Hoshiarpus, India tend to be less
 adulterated than most current texts. AF

(added by A. Fry.)

1 sequence of direct energy emanations.
 2 These emanations are different by
 3 night and day and thereby cause life
 4 to have active and passive periods
 5 necessary to their individual environ-
 6 mental status.

7 Thus Astrology today and in the
 8 ancient past does apply to all 'un-
 9 thinking' life in this universe. So
 10 you, being part of the natural life
 11 in your Amind Dwell, are affected as
 12 you were in the past as a perfect
 13 animal creature. This 'clock' still
 14 directs your functions in the emotion-
 15 al field and life environmental pat-
 16 tern. But since the advent of your
 17 Minds, you now have Choice in accept-
 18 ing or denying the once natural func-
 19 tions of your emotional life span.
 20 You set aside Eternities Timeclock
 21 by your power of choice, but in so
 22 doing, you bring forth-also of choice-
 23 'unnatural expressions' of your emo-
 24 tional field in order to reach a
 25 higher perfection of being beyond and
 26 above this your own dimensional nat-
 27 ural functions.

28 Used in this comprehension expres-

(note: L 7-16) p. 65

Chi flows on a cyclic timetable throughout your body. This built-in "time" clock determines your highs & lows, etc. If you move to another area of the world, you are moving out of your Astrological time... so your highs and lows will now be taking place at a different CLOCK time. You will never really adjust to this, unless you adjust your LIVING to your OLD "time", which is half a world away! See pp. 87-89 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 sion, Astrology does play a part in
 2 your 'future' because it is a complete
 3 repeat of your past. But Astrology is
 4 but a part of the energies that influ-
 5 ence you.

6
 7



8 2. Biorhythm

9 Your universe is not only one of
 10 energy emanations, but also of motion.
 11 Motion is the result of Act-React
 12 functions. Motion- as with energy ema-
 13 nations- is also in continutiy flow
 14 under cyclic dwell.

15 Certain motions waken you, certain
 16 motions put you to sleep, certain mo-
 17 tions make you suggestive, certain
 18 motions make you passive, certain mo-
 19 tions upset you, certain motions warn
 20 you.....that should be enough to
 21 point out to you the part motion plays
 22 in your life.

23 Motion is part and parcel of vibra-
 24 tions. Their intertwining brings out
 25 Acts in the Physical referred to as
 26 Expressions. Expressions being Phys-
 27 ical Acts brought forth by animal en-
 28 ergy converted by your emotional field

Consulting charts for opportune timing
 is less necessary as Comp students ask
 their various components to take care
 of such factors.... AF
 added by A. Fry.

The term 'biorhythms' is loosely used
 here, to not only cover the biological
 rhythms such as the 25 hour circadian
 cycles in Humans, but other less accep-
 ted or recognized cycles as well. AF
 (added by A. Fry.



(picture added by Al Fry)

1 to effort. Without the Mind Choices
 2 you now have, this is the 'mechanics'
 3 of a perfect universe, and all that
 4 dwells in your universe, except you.

5

6

7 3. Death

8 Your emotional field, coating it-
 9 self with material to give itself ex-
 10 pression in the material at birth,
 11 goes through material experiences that
 12 either fulfills the emotional expec-
 13 tations of that one life, or denies
 14 them for that one life.

15 Under natural universe mechanics,
 16 emotions are always totally fulfilled.
 17 Therefore, all that is yet natural in
 18 this your universe 'dies' when the
 19 emotional pleasures have been lived
 20 and return to the unseen dwell to
 21 become 'one' in dwell, under the
 22 mechanics of Act-React continuity
 23 flow.

24 Since the advent of Minds, a Human
 25 now has choice. A choice between being
 26 all Amind, all Bmind, or all Cmind or
 27 any combination of them.

28 Thus the emotional field is no

(note: L 15-23) p. 67

There is no such thing as death! "Death" is only a CHANGE from the material to the immaterial, in the cycle of CONTINUITY. Animals have no fear of "death", because nobody TOLD them that there was death! Death, to them, is just a changeover. See p. 70 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 longer natural in expression and there-
2 fore the body encasing that emotional
3 field -being the physical Expression
4 of your emotions- is no longer natural.

5 However, -as with the perfection
6 creatures- you will live out your Emo-
7 tional Expressions that you have
8 started in life, unless Excitement
9 Expressions alter and twist true
10 Emotional Expressions, thereby 'kill-
11 ing' them before their Expression in
12 natural flow can be experienced.

13 Death is the cessation of your
14 emotions. As your emotions are either
15 'killed' -you will no longer Express
16 these emotions in the physical because
17 of pain, hurt or anger; therefore
18 they are 'killed' in the physical- or
19 you fulfill them by continual use of
20 them until they become surfeited and
21 then the physical Expression which is
22 your body simply fades away into Death.

23 Either a pleasant, sleepy cessa-
24 tion of body functions, or a pain-
25 ridden, sometimes screaming ripping
26 apart of the Emotional Expression
27 called a body. Often, driven under
28 the total excitement dwell, the

1 emotions encased in cold blackness and
2 non-functioning the body is killed
3 in lashing physical conflict. The
4 earth time period of life under Excite-
5 ment Dwell can be one second or one
6 hundred years. Earth time period under
7 Affection Dwell in physical Expression
8 is timeless even under physical decay
9 breakdown. Affection has no 'age' Ex-
10 pression.

11 You will live as long as your emo-
12 tional field lasts in the physical
13 and is able to Express itself, unless
14 Things keep the body functions 'alive'
15 when the emotional field goes dead.
16 Once the emotional field departs, the
17 body cannot hold the blood fluid, much
18 to the dismay of the attending person-
19 nel. Sometimes the 'dead' person sud-
20 denly comes alive because the emotion-
21 al field has not departed; humans
22 just thought it did.

23

24

25

26

27

28

Human Comparables

Questions - Comments

1 When assessing another person in
2 any relationship, it should be appar-
3 ent one ought to know oneself. Should
4 you not know yourself, your chance of
5 assessing another person is about one
6 in a hundred as to correctness. Should
7 you try comparing one person to another
8 person and tell yourself you are leav-
9 ing your self out of it, your chances
10 of being correct on either person is
11 about one in ten million.

12 To give you some sort of standard,
13 a chart is presented following this
14 comprehension statement. Do not take
15 this chart as being total in revela-
16 tions as to yourself or others. When
17 worked out thoughtfully, the chart
18 -as simple as it may appear- tends to
19 bend ones ego considerably. It is bet-
20 ter to use a pencil and fill out very
21 lightly, so that you can erase before
22 anyone can see it- especially if you
23 have compared yourself to one dear to
24 you. After you have mastered your own
25 shock, then you can have the other
26 person do it secretly in pencil and
27 erase before you can see the results.

28 After both of you have overcome

1 your shock, you may fill it out to-
 2 gether. Your relationship could be bet-
 3 ter afterwards- or you may find you had
 4 no relationship at all.

5 Should you enjoy the pleasure great-
 6 ly, that would be a ten (10). Should
 7 it be meaningless, that would be a
 8 zero (0). All pleasures listed are
 9 PLEASURES. You may not think so at
 10 first, but after a little thought, you
 11 should realize something you have not
 12 realized before; what you get pleasure
 13 from sometime is deeply hidden even
 14 from yourself. You will get confused
 15 as you go down the chart, as the one
 16 to ten rating tries to reverse itself
 17 in your mind. Knowing about self-impor-
 18 tance will help you considerably.



26 Illustration added by A. Fry.

19
 20
 21
 22
 23
 24
 25
 26
 27
 28



MODERN HUMAN STATUS CHART
©1978 by A.B. Glaser



Do you really know yourself? Persons around you may be surprisingly more objective. . . Rate yourself, then rate each other [knowingly if very good friend. . . unknowingly as a very enlightening experience]. Rise in pleasure ability by comprehending modern human courses.

FORGOTTEN PLEASURES. A season-by-season guide to enjoying outdoor activities that require neither expensive gear nor athletic competence. Dozens of thrills are suggested, from berry picking to skipping stones, attracting birds, flying kites, rock hunting, wilderness walking, canal-towpath strolling, canyoning, carving, canoeing, rafting, inner-tube float-

Modern Humans is a full textbook course in four sections, with the fifth being a discussion or doctoral function verbally in closed session. The textbooks are designed to be read and for a person to speak from to others, either commercially or ministerily.
Added by A. Fry:

Based on BMind objectives [Comp.II.]



SELF	Relative Importance	Use to Control others	Related Persons acts:	Used to control others	Relation status comments
Pleasures [Major]	Score: #1-Minor #10-Major		Score: 1 to 10		
Sensuality	Petting		Petting		
	Dancing		Dancing		
	Drinking		Drinking		
	Sports		Sports		
	Eating		Eating		
	Smoking		Smoking		
	Fantasy		Fantasy		
	Sex Act		Sex Act		
Communication [What is talked about]	Ideas		Ideas		
	People		People		
	Sports		Sports		
	Entertainment		Entertainment		
	Work		Work		
	Sex		Sex		
	Study		Study		
Personality 1) Tolerance	Considerate		Considerate		
	Prejudiced		Prejudiced		
	Hostile		Hostile		
	Forgiving		Forgiving		
	Obstinate		Obstinate		
	Accepts only self image		Accepts only self image		
	Honest		Honest		
2) Character	Accepts others standards		Accepts other standards		
	Loyalty		Loyalty		
	Cooperative		Cooperative		
	Resentful		Resentful		
	Sensitive		Sensitive		
	Tries to please		Tries to please		
	Forgetful		Forgetful		
Unreliable		Unreliable			

Once you have taken the full course, you should be able to mindread, stop your mental and physical pain as well as showing others how to do so, have a total memory recall, share beauty in relationships, talk a new communication, know the answers to hate, pride, prejudice and hostility, have a true knowledge of world peace and a serenity never known before. You will have answers to miracles, the beginning of time, what infinity is, how it happened and what you really are. You will have a new communion with nature and all living beings.



A brochure on Modern Humans can be had by anyone sending 30¢ per copy

Reading across all scores within:
3 points: Excel.
6 points: Good
9 points: Poor



Relation Status In your own Thoughts

Illustration added by A. Fry.

Third Hour Prompter Check
Comprehension #3

Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____

In your own words please do a short synopsis on the perspective you have after studying Comprehensions #1, #2, and what you have studied of Comprehension #3.

This Prompter Check Sheet will be kept in our reference file. You may have a copy(s) on request.

Ten Commandments

Questions - Comments

1 The Old Testament Bible states
 2 that Moses, upon seeing the scene of
 3 revelry as he came off the mountain,
 4 smashed the tablets of stone. After
 5 the settlement of the scene, Moses
 6 went back into the mountains and
 7 REWROTE on stone the Ten Commandments.
 8 The word everyone skips right over is
 9 the 'rewrote' and how semantics have
 10 changed over thousands of year.

11 Christ said that the Ten Command-
 12 ments no longer applied, that a new
 13 era had dawned. Saul, a Rabbi of
 14 Judean Law, making his living hunting
 15 down and murdering the Christians
 16 at their Invisible Churches, on a
 17 raiding party fell off a horse on his
 18 head. Saul then became Paul and using
 19 Moses' Laws as a base, wrote the format
 20 that became the Christian Church Foun-
 21 dation, thereby bringing Christ's
 22 Invisible Church into very visible
 23 being. It is natural that Paul would
 24 include the Ten Commandments of Moses
 25 as structural functions to hold the
 26 church in dominion.

27 What was not known by anyone living
 28 at the time of Moses was that the

1 words written on stone by lightning
 2 were not of dominion, but of affection.
 3 Moses destroyed these, knowing they
 4 would not be understood.

5 Moses then wrote a standard that
 6 would hold the tribes together under
 7 fear and presented them as the Rule of
 8 Law. Under this Rule of Law, Moses
 9 held the tribes together in the desert,
 10 deftly and adroitly instilling in
 11 them the true Law of Affection, cre-
 12 ating a bond that holds to this day
 13 among their kind. The AFFECTIONS are
 14 now presented in duality. Be aware.
 15 Be not in haste, and be not judge-
 16 mental, of yourself or others. The
 17 way you have acted until now may be
 18 in cause of ignorance.

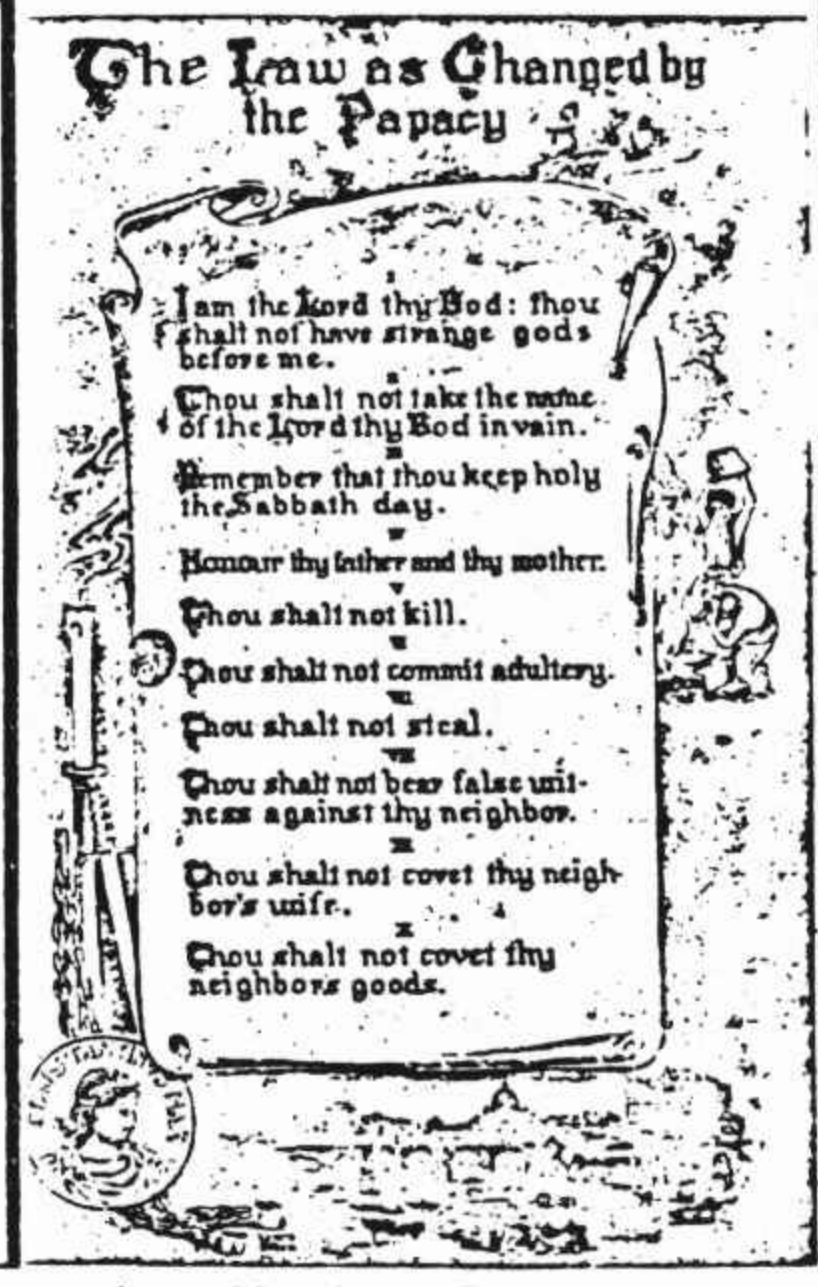
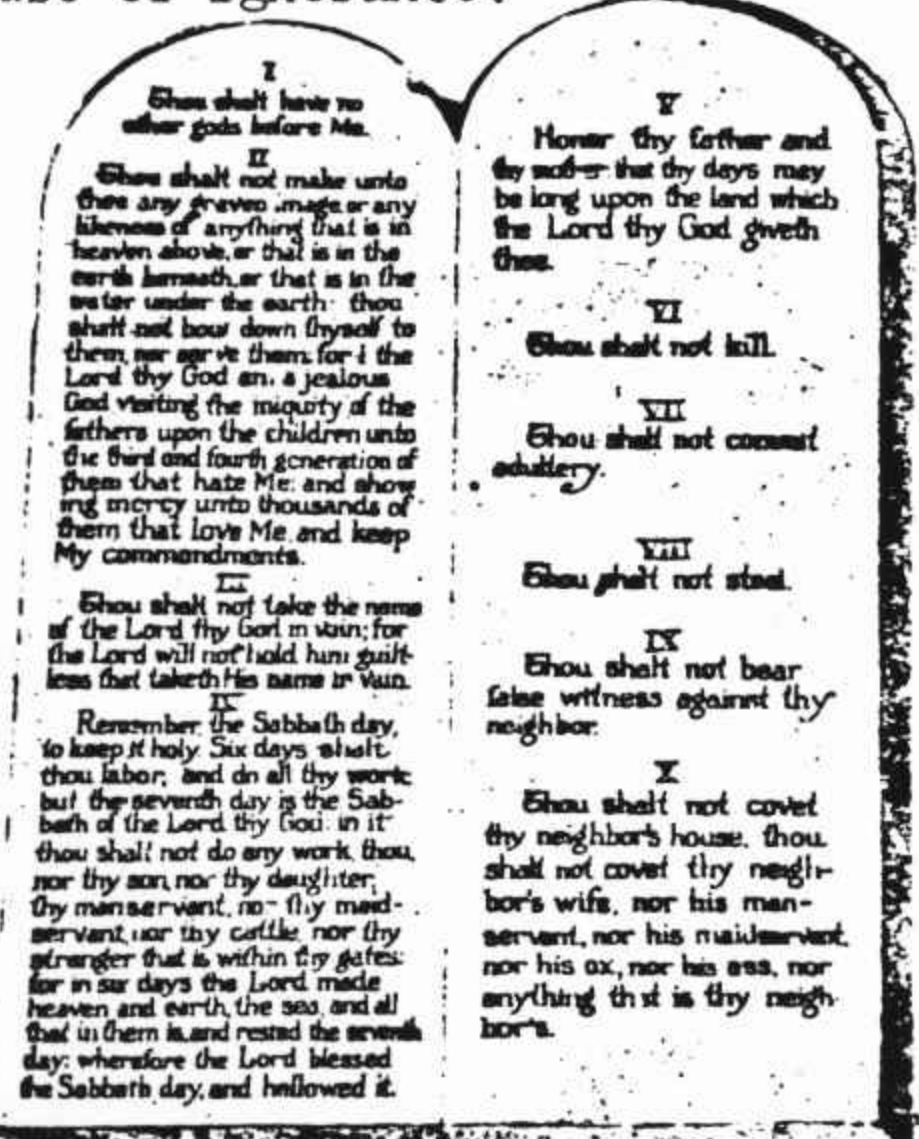


Illustration added by A. Fry

1 THE BEING OF ALL BEINGS...SPEAKS

2 In the beginning...through the
3 next beginning to the next beginning
4 and now from the final beginning to
5 be perceived by the entirety of the
6 human race.

7 Creation spoke and Moses, the chan-
8 nel, came down from the mountain
9 with the message. But no! Mankind
10 was not yet capable of handling
11 Truth in the form given. The expres-
12 sion was far too alien for their
13 degree of development in intelli-
14 gence. Once again to the mountain
15 and a message of modification, for
16 further preparation, couched in
17 terms people of that time would
18 be able to function within. We know
19 this message of modification of the
20 Original Message as the Ten Com-
21 mandments. That which was original-
22 ly presented to Moses would never
23 be termed "Commandments", they
24 were instead the plan by which man-
25 kind would regain a new Perfection
26 living as they were created to live,
27 in harmony with themselves, one
28 another and with the world around

1 them.

2 Once again, the Message comes.

3 The original expression of Perfection

4 for Mankind. The One of the All That

5 Is contains a multiplicity of ex-

6 pression. Two of the Prime Concep-

7 tual Expressions are the Mother and

8 the Father (or male and female).

9 Hence for a more clear understanding

10 each Expression of Direction of these

11 two Conceptions will be demonstrated.

12 Each person will come to know;

13 and in and from that knowing choose.

14 WORDS OF PERFECTION

15 In the Expression of the Father:

16 1. You shall abide in a total feel-

17 ing of serenity and pleasure, and

18 place nothing before or after this

19 my affection, which is now your

20 affection.

21 2. You shall stand fast in affection

22 before all confrontations of it,

23 both of your own affection and those

24 of like affection.

25 3. You shall stand as one among the

26 All That Is of my affection, which

27 is the all of the beast, the birds,

28 and all life unseen and unheard of

note: the Expression of
the Father is by Alfred B.
Glaser, the channel & presenter
of the Affectionates in duality.
(note by Paul Bunker)

1 as yet.

2 4. You shall offer affection to all

3 that lives and breathes and breathes

4 not, and withdraw none of it: else

5 you withdraw Me and Mine.

6 5. You shall accept all affection

7 offered and return in fair measure,

8 else you deny Me of My Fair Share.

9 6. You shall pour affection on those

10 of the past, and those of the womb,

11 and those of the future, thus an-

12 nointing them of Me.

13 7. You shall call forth the All of

14 Me when you call forth in my affec-

15 tion, and while in this affection

16 dwell, no power that exists can

17 overcome you.

18 8. You shall use affection only as

19 a serenity, a pleasure, and the

20 Eternity; else what you take in its

21 stead is a wild wind of horror and

22 dread.

23 9. You shall accept all Of Me that

24 lives, that becomes my life thus

25 affection answers its own call and

26 Mine.

27 10. You that live in affection and of

28 affection can never die in Me and

(note: L 13-17) p.77

Affection can knock out violence in others INSTANTLY, because with Affection being there, there's nothing for them to be violent towards! They're meeting no resistance, so no force is necessary. See p. 66 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 Mine.
2 In the Expression of the Mother;
3 1. Thou shalt totally abide in feel-
4 ings of pleasure and serenity placing
5 nothing before and/or after this the
6 Affection of My Being, which is in
7 your being.
8 2. Thou shalt stand fast in Life, be-
9 fore all confrontations to it knowing
10 that affection in expression is life.
11 3. Thou shalt stand as one among the
12 All That Is in Affection, which in-
13 cludes the beast, the bird and all of
14 life both within and without your
15 perception.
16 4. Thou shalt offer kindness to
17 all that live and breath and breath
18 not and withdraw none of it, else
19 you withdraw from that which I in
20 fullness Am.
21 5. Thou shalt accept all affection
22 pro-offered the and return in true
23 measure, else in denying, you find
24 your being denied.
25 6. Thou shalt bathe in Love, Life in
26 all time and space; thus anointing
27 with that which I Am.
28 7. Thou shalt be calling forth All

The Expression of the Mother is Janet Wheeler's interpretation of the Affectionates.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 that I Am when thou callest forth in
2 My Affection, and, while dwelling and
3 being in this Affection, no thing in
4 existence or in non-existence can ov-
5 ercome thee.

6 8. Thou shalt express affection in
7 peace, in pleasure, eternally; else
8 what thou shalt reap in its stead is
9 fraught with horror beyond recognition.

10 9. Thou shalt accept All That I Am in
11 Life, each segment and expression a
12 part of My Being hence of your own;
13 thus affection responds to its own
14 call and that of Mine.

15 10. Thou, who livest and dwelleth in
16 Affection and of Affection shall
17 never cease to live within that which
18 I Am in the fullness of your Being.

19

20

21

— BE A —

22

23

24

25

26

27

28



1 We shall now enter the Netherworld;
2 a vacation without luggage!

3
4 **MODERN HUMANS**

5 **ORIGINAL COMMANDMENTS**

6 **1. You shall abide in a total feeling of serenity and
7 pleasure, and place nothing before or after this my
8 affection, which is now your affection.**

9 **2. You shall stand fast in affection before all
10 confrontations of it, both of your own affection
11 and those of like affection.**

12 **3. You shall stand as one among the all That Is of
13 my affection, which is the all of the beast, the
14 birds, and all life unseen and unheard of as yet.**

15 **4. You shall offer affection to all that lives and
16 breathes and breathes not, and withdraw none of
17 it; else you withdraw Me and Mine.**

18 **5. You shall accept all affection offered and return
19 in fair measure, else you deny Me of My Fair
20 Share.**

21 **6. You shall pour affection on those of the past,
22 and those of the womb, and those of the future,
23 thus anointing them of Me.**

24 **7. You shall call forth the All Of Me when you call
25 forth in my affection, and while in this affection
26 dwell, no power that exists can overcome you.**

27 **8. You shall use affection only as a serenity, a
28 pleasure, and the Eternity; else what you take in
its stead is a wild wind of horror and dread.**

**9. You shall accept all Of Me that lives, that
becomes my life thus affection answers its own
call and Mine.**

**10. You that live in affection and of affection can
never die in Me and Mine.**

©1976

MODERN HUMANS
P.O. Box 3232
Riverside, Ca. 92519

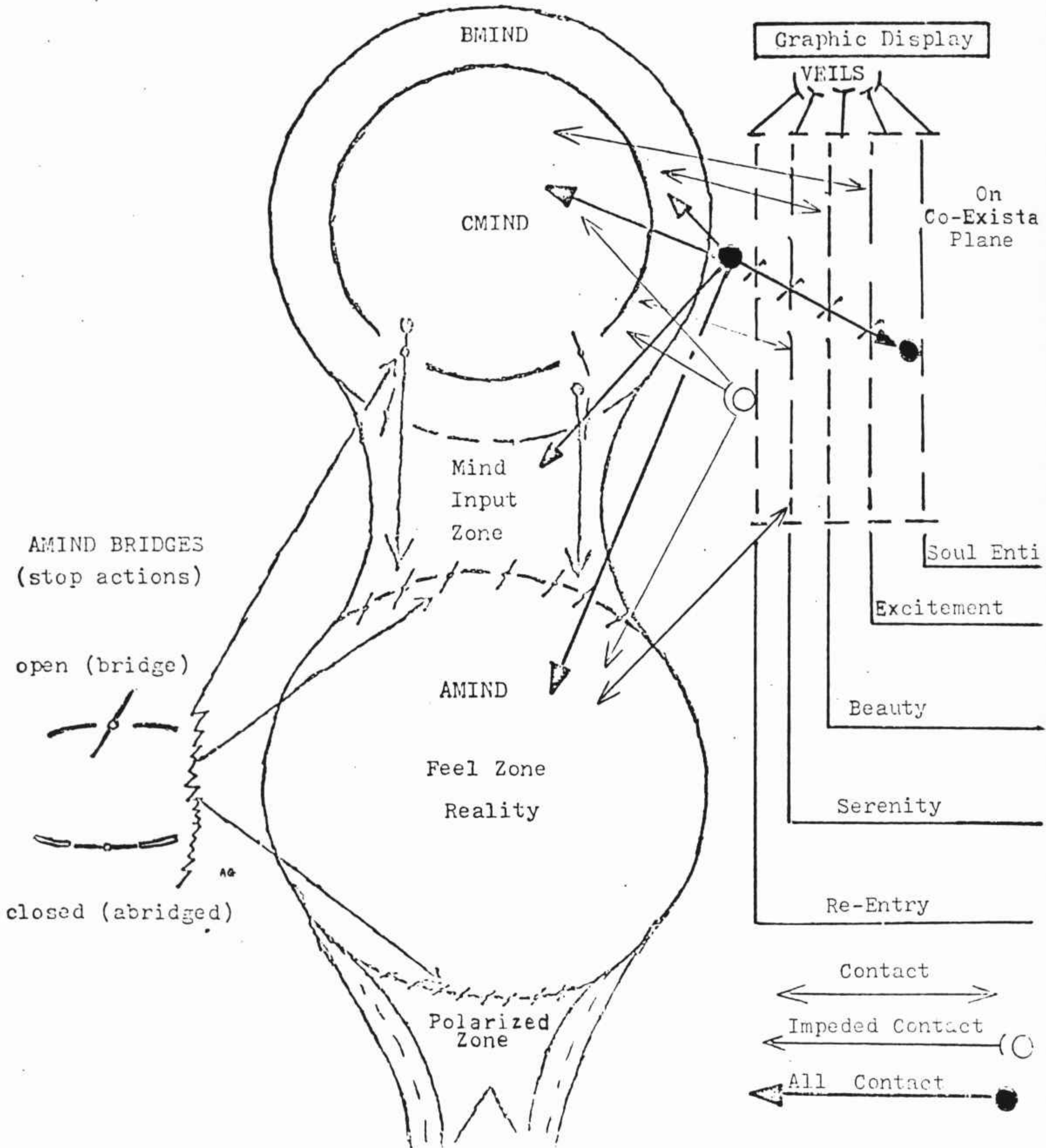
This is a repeat of the
Expression of the Father.
The Expression of the "One"
appears in Fry's Comp. I
adaptation.

(note by Paul Bunker)

International © Copyright
August, 1976
All rights reserved

NEWSNOVEL Publisher
P.O. Box 3232
Riverside, CA. 92519

Emerging New Perfection Mind



Netherworld: Serenity Energy Field

Questions - Comments

1 The pale yellow oblong of twisting
 2 and turning energy slows, becomes a
 3 solid, seemingly total shape. Pulsing
 4 lines of paler yellow flowing ribbons
 5 emanate, reach out towards the other
 6 emotional fields of the same shape and
 7 color, engage in twisting and playful
 8 affectionate intertwining while the sur-
 9 rounding area becomes clear, many hued
 10 and solid, with undulating vista's and
 11 throbbing vibrations, seemingly famili-
 12 ar but yet so totally real, so totally
 13 perfect. Each energy blade, every en-
 14 ergy leaf, each droplet of seeming
 15 water- all real, all flawless, all
 16 pleasing to the eye, ear and senses of
 17 the newly returning soul.

18 The dwellers surrounding the newly
 19 returned soul are serene, moving in
 20 time but timeless, eons of years old
 21 yet old where no longer time exists,
 22 while greetings and acceptance energies
 23 entwine and flow from one to another,
 24 sound as sound does not exist, yet a
 25 muted, flowing, silver thread of pure
 26 vibrations tingles every sense of the
 27 returning emotional field, enveloping
 28 the soul in a flawless emotional dwell.

*The Past*

Illustration added by A. Fry.

1 Many hued shades and sizes of saf-
2 fron energies flit and flip by, each
3 sending a wave of pure pleasure and
4 welcome in total exuberance all about
5 their perimeter of shape and size.

6 Then slowly the scene becomes
7 clear, becomes finite and then it is
8 all that it was in the material dimen-
9 sion. There are trees, and grass and
10 animals- there is all of the material
11 world in shape and size, only in en-
12 ergy perfection, as it once was on
13 the material side. Only the emotional
14 field of the returned soul is now at
15 ease, resting and quiet as old friends
16 and enemies are met and pleased in
17 a flow of easily waited time that is
18 not time, nor is it waiting.

19 The needs of the soul remain the
20 same. But the satisfaction of those
21 needs are energy, in flow and without
22 bodily function, merely energy replen-
23 ishment without any waste whatever. The
24 total beauty of the sun, the moon and
25 the stars glow softly, the skies are
26 pure and unblemished. All energy and
27 all in perfect alignment continuity.
28 Pleasure is a rapsody of ever changing

1 but never changing dwell.

2 As you go about the sylvian glades,
3 the beautiful habitats of soft stone
4 and pliant, luxuriant earth, grass and
5 water, you are with a multitude that
6 you know and they know you. All are in
7 accord and all are waiting, without
8 time and without impatience because
9 they are not yet complete.

10 Half of their emotional field is
11 not yet there in these soul returnees.
12 None can progress until their other
13 half arrives and the plurality then
14 exerts a move towards that total soul's
15 place of dwell.

16 Yet the total, pulsing beauty is
17 complete, the total sense of total
18 sensual relaxation is complete and
19 about all is a magnificent celestial
20 humming quietness that sets every emo-
21 tion to a pleasing, continual exalta-
22 tion. This is the one place of total,
23 complete, uncontested relationship.

24 A saffron shape now appears, becom-
25 ing solid, slowly. Ribbons of affection
26 and pleasure reaching, entwining and
27 then another saffron shape vibrates,
28 pulses and their affection ribbons in-

1 terlock and they move together and be-
2 come one.

3 The soul is one now. Ecstasy pulses
4 thru the complete emotional field, the
5 saffron glow changes in energy tone,
6 becomes either pale blue, toning deeper
7 and deeper into violet or it glows into
8 orange red and tones into deeper and
9 deeper flaming scarlet.

10 The experience products of the last
11 earth or material expression life are
12 now manifesting their newer Learning
13 Dwell which is etched forever into the
14 emotional and intelligence channels of
15 the soul, even though the new exper-
16 ience has produced only a very small
17 reprogramming of act and react towards
18 New Perfection. The balance in Choice
19 as to New Perfection in Beauty, or New
20 Perfection in Things now emerges.

21 In the timelessness of the blending
22 together of the two soul halves, the
23 complete soul sweeps the Serenity
24 Dwell, only now with blue ecstasy glow-
25 ing brightly, or orange red excitement
26 cascading in rays of pure splendor.

27 Then the glow fades and is gone
28 from the Serenity Dwell. The Ancient

1 Soul is emerging into another dwell,
2 one of its choice.

3 Your vacation has started. Should
4 your other soul half have been waiting,
5 your time in the Serenity Dwell would
6 be shorter but the same. That is why
7 many teachings and writings define this
8 place from the earth expression as
9 "Friends helping you through" or "look-
10 ing over the Astral Records" or a per-
11 son saying to another "your (father,
12 mother, lover, husband, etc.) sends
13 you greetings from the other side, but
14 they are not completely awake yet.
15 They want you to know they are happy
16 and very, very surprised."

17 From this also comes the use of the
18 word 'purgatory'. This earthly express-
19 ion has a very dominating tag attached
20 to it, as does the words 'lost souls'.
21 No soul is ever lost- maybe waiting
22 around a bit for its completeness, hap-
23 py and very, very pleasurable- until
24 the other half arrives. Then the plea-
25 ure changes, sometimes to exhilarating
26 excitement. The soul is now complete.
27 All of its senses act and react with in
28 itself, having total climax: in each

1 and every one of its thousandfold emo-
2 tional parts, in a continual undulat-
3 ing energy curve.

4 The pale blue energy shape dims,
5 becomes gone from the sylvian glades,
6 the silvery vibrating hum- it will now
7 emerge in Beauty Intelligence.

8 Beauty Intelligence

9 The Soul emerges into perfect
10 form and substance, in a vast world of
11 splendid colors, of earth and sky, of
12 tree and forests, of streams, rivers,
13 mountains. Landscapes that dwindle
14 into muted, hushed sylvian glades
15 and towering, crested, melodious
16 mountain tops.

17 All about, in play and frolic,
18 in exchange and cross exchange, are
19 total Soul Beings: earth male and fe-
20 male are now one pulsing entity, in
21 one glowing, energy hued body.

22 The hue of energy emanating from
23 the complete Soul Being varies ac-
24 cording to the affection and excite-
25 ment experiences of earth dwell.

26 When the affection experience and
27 span of dwell on earth plane was far
28 more in time duration than the Excite-

1 ment Dwell, the predominant blue ener-
2 gy is more crystalline, more tangible,
3 more diamond in sparkle and substance,
4 with the scarlet intertwining of the
5 Excitement Dwell energies soft and
6 throbbing, cascading in soft support
7 of the muted emotional wonders.

8 Now the wonders of wonders happen
9 and all the affectionate beings of
10 natural dwell visit and revisit, with
11 the Intelligence Gain of all slightly
12 more advanced, slightly less advanced,
13 but all meeting again without con-
14 flict, without comparables, with a
15 Beauty Intelligence which is uniquely
16 each their own.

17 From within the vast world of
18 Beauty Intelligence approaches anothe-
19 er Being. In a flowing, timeless
20 idyllic gesture, Beauty Mind Intel-
21 ligence other half meets other half
22 and the vast world of timeless Beauty
23 becomes laughter, song and gladness,
24 a union of Beings that sets all emo-
25 tions into continual, flowing ex-
26 change of experiences and happenings.
27 A continual flow to ever more growth
28 into Perfection and Finite.

1 The Beauty Dwelling total Soul
2 in total Beauty Dwell Intelligence
3 now enjoys Perfection to and within
4 their own imperfection plane, knowing
5 no more than that which they are.

6 In timeless time, in flowing con-
7 tinuity and experience, in the Beauty
8 Plane that experience in affectionate
9 earth exchange has nurtured and ex-
10 panded, the Beauty Dweller becomes
11 surfeit within the Dwell.

12 The Soul Being fades from the
13 Beauty Intelligence Dwell, the Beauty
14 Intelligence other half flowing apart
15 and then both emerge again as total,
16 distinct Beings, their energies mute
17 and waiting, emotional questing vi-
18 brations reaching hesitantly into the
19 material earth plane, seeking con-
20 tact again of the Human, seeking hope-
21 fully to emerge in birth among Human
22 of their own dwell- and not knowing
23 whether it will happen.

24 At this dwell level, Humans in the
25 material in knowledge and devoid of
26 conflict can 'talk' with them. The
27 returnees have one consolation: all
28 the natural life on the earth plane-

1 animals, birds, flora and fauna there
2 are the same as they are in the Beauty
3 Dwell: affectionate, pleasureable and
4 happy.

5 They know they will no longer know
6 this as they emerge into the earth
7 material dwell, unless enough proof
8 has been left there for them to accept
9 the affectionate condition that will
10 be all about them after birth.

11 Excitement Dwell

12 The Soul in Serenity Dwell, co-
13 existing with all the natural life of
14 the dimension dwelling in totalness
15 for all time, the veil of energy sep-
16 arating from now knowledge of either
17 the Beauty Dwell or Excitement Dwell,
18 flows without conflict among the to-
19 tality, only the veil of 'not knowing'
20 separating the dwell because as of
21 yet only half of the emotional field
22 is there.

23 The other half comes into the
24 Serenity Dwell, glowing orange and
25 red, intertwines and the halves be-
26 come one of flashing, cascading, dri-
27 ving energy. The total Soul Being
28 fades and is gone from the Serenity

1 Dwell.

2 The Soul Being emerges into a vast,
3 rippling, chain lightning world, en-
4 ergies red and orange and deep purples,
5 fixed and moving throughout the vast
6 world of dark hues in ever changing,
7 methodical patterns, while zinging,
8 zipping, strident shards of vibrant
9 vibrations take forms and shapes and
10 sizes, form pinwheels and waterfalls
11 of quicksilver density, then fade,
12 transform and become purple mountains
13 and blood red rivers. Overall in the
14 vast world is vividness and high ex-
15 pectancy. Beings moving about in dir-
16 ect, quick motions.

17 A total Excitement Intelligence
18 Being flows to the Soul Being, inter-
19 twines and becomes one with it and all
20 vibrations become clear and knowing,
21 within the Soul Being's experience
22 level. Excitement Dwell Intelligence
23 other half has now merged and the Soul
24 Being is now vibrating in a level
25 that is exhilarating and breathtaking.
26 The Soul Being's vast world takes
27 another dramatic size and shape.

28 Marble columns, vast buildings,

Questions - Comments

1 complex interlacings, symbolic ab-
 2 stracts, interstices of mathematical
 3 diagrammed complexities, all in vivid,
 4 sharp contrasting energy hues.

5 Soul Beings are moving rapidly
 6 about, searching and seeking among
 7 vast machines, huge matrices of siz-
 8 zling energy. Others are bent over
 9 complex desks, studying, writing in
 10 symbolic form, hurrying hither and
 11 yon.

12 All goes on under a watchful, dir-
 13 ecting energy form, resplendent with
 14 scintillating, shardlike but cold vi-
 15 bration emanations flashing about.

16 The arriving Soul Being flows be-
 17 fore a vast center, vibration in the
 18 form of a flowing matrix of energy
 19 envelopes the Soul Being. Instantly
 20 all the vivid excitements of all earth
 21 dwells ripple and twang throughout
 22 the Soul Being continuously. Know-
 23 ledge level Priority is known and the
 24 Soul Being flows to Energy Couplings
 25 in the cold stillness of a vast hall.
 26 Rush. Move. The Energy form dir-
 27 ecting touches with shards of high
 28 excitement when the Energy Coupling

" THE LAW "
 by Ella Wheeler Wilcox

The Sun maybe clouded,
 yet ever the sun;
 Will sweep on its course,
 Till the cycle is run.
 And when into chaos,
 The systems are hurled;
 Again, shall the builder,
 Reshape a new world.

Your path maybe clouded,
 Uncertain your goal;
 Move on...
 For the orbit is fixed in your soul.
 And though it may lead,
 Into darkness of night;
 The torch of the builder,
 Shall give it new light.

You were and you shall be,
 Know this while you are;
 Your spirit has traveled,
 Both long and far.
 It came from the source,
 To the source it returns;
 The spark that was lighted,
 Eternally burns.

It slept in a jewel,
 It leaped in the wave;
 It rolled in the forest,
 It rose from the grave.
 It took on strange garbs,
 For long eons of years;
 And now...
 In the soul of yourself it appears.

From body to body,
 Your spirit speeds on;
 It seeks a new form,
 When the old one is gone.
 And the form that it finds,
 Is the fabric you wrought;
 On the loom of the mind,
 With the fiber of thought.

As dew is drawn upward,
 In rain to descend;
 Your thoughts strip away ...
 And in destiny blend.
 You cannot escape them,
 For petty or great;
 Or evil or noble,
 They fashion your fate.

Somewhere - on some planet,
 Sometime and somehow;
 Your life will reflect,
 All the thoughts of your now.
 The law is unerring,
 No blood can atone;
 The structure you rear,
 You must live, in alone.

Questions - Comments

1 mates, with blankness of all vibra-
 2 tions when the Energy Coupling mis-
 3 mates. Each and every energy supple-
 4 ments all, each and every Soul Being
 5 undulates and supplements their ex-
 6 citements upwards to those above, en-
 7 ergizing the excitement of the direc-
 8 tors. The directors supplement the
 9 Excitement Dwell higher to their Dir-
 10 ectors, until the Excitement Dwell
 11 produces a total excitement to the One
 12 Being Above All Beings in the domain.

13 The Hierarchy of the Excitement
 14 Dwell stays constant and in priority
 15 pattern, with each Soul Being sustain-
 16 ing earth excitement experience, crys-
 17 talizing the experience into a total
 18 knowledge on the level experienced,
 19 while the excitements of earth exper-
 20 iences ebb and flow under the direc-
 21 tor's approval or disapproval.

22 Showers of excitement vibrations
 23 are continuously sent upwards, each
 24 priority level expanding in energy
 25 manifestation as the vibrations are
 26 passed still higher.

27 The Soul Being in the Excitement
 28 Dwell is being accustomed to carry

From cycle to cycle,
 Through time and through space;
 Your lives with your longings,
 Will ever keep pace.
 And ALL that you ask for,
 And ALL you desire;
 Must come at your bidding.
 As flames out of fire.

You are your own devil,
 You are your own God;
 You fashion the paths,
 Your footsteps have trod.
 And no one can save you,
 From error or sin;
 Until you shall hark,
 To the Spirit within.

One list to that voice,
 And all tumult is done;
 Your life is the life,
 Of the Infinite One.
 In the hurrying race,
 You are conscious of pause;
 With LOVE for the purpose,
 With LOVE for the cause.



added by A. Fry.

1 more and ever more energy within the
2 matrix of the non - conflicting emo-
3 tional field, so that in time the
4 earth material physical Being can
5 flip back and forth between the seen
6 and the unseen, partaking at will the
7 best of both in total excitement.

8 The Excitement Dwell becomes sur-
9 feited, excitement fades and the Soul
10 Being separates from the Excitement
11 Intelligence and both fade away and
12 emerge in the quiet, non-conflicting
13 waiting dwell, returning again to the
14 earth material plane.

15 While waiting, the Soul Being of
16 the Excitement Dwell sends questing
17 vibrations into the material earth
18 plane, demanding contact again of
19 the human, forcibly trying to emerge
20 in birth among humans of the Excite-
21 ment Dwell- trying to make it happen.

22 At this level, humans in the mat-
23 erial in excitement knowledge and de-
24 void of conflict can communicate with
25 them.

26 The Soul Being of the Excitement
27 Dwell knows that abridgement exists,
28 and that they must be able by the

Persons who have the ability to visit the so called, 'astral' regions at will seldom recognize that there are both the 'Domination' & 'Free' regions plus the 'Mental'... with their energy fires of a finer & more intense density. . AF

1 proof left on the material plane to
2 again pick up their Dwell as material
3 physical human beings. Any method or
4 trick that they can use at this point
5 before entry to help that cause will
6 be forcibly used.

7 SOUL ENTITIES

8 Earth Dimension Netherworld

9 The Soul Being, having witnessed
10 all the earth material experiences in
11 both the Excitement Dwell and the
12 Beauty Dwell until the time and dimen-
13 sion of now, have a trinity of devel-
14 opement approaching New Perfection.
15 Soul Entities in the Netherworld have
16 passed through all veils of the Beauty
17 Intelligence and the Excitement In-
18 telligence Dwell into a new comparable
19 equation without conflict remaining.

20 Soul Entities come and go much
21 as they please, depending on how
22 much earth denial creates how much
23 earth need. When this condition on
24 earth material plane starts develop-
25 ing in a highly unbalanced manner,
26 they flip in rapidly, but must still
27 go through the earth birth cycle and
28 human abridgement law.



Illustration added by A. Fry

1 However, at their energy level
 2 while human, they are very capable at
 3 recall and seldom possess a subcon-
 4 scious mind. They stay or again quick-
 5 ly become conscious through earth birth
 6 or shortly thereafter.

7 Soul Entities will be fully reveal-
 8 ed in Comprehension Course #4, which
 9 gives statements of detail of the en-
 10 tire Entity Consciousness, within and
 11 without Flowline Consciousness.

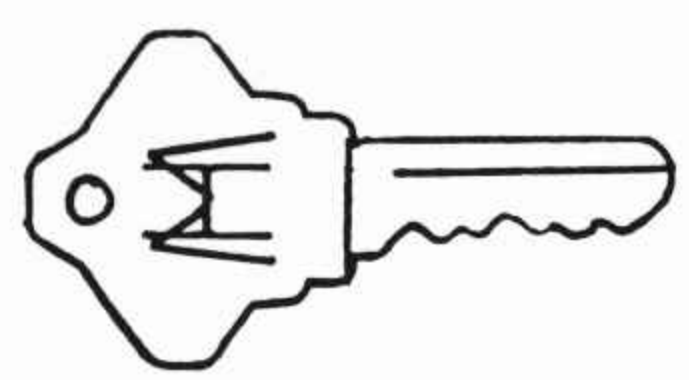


Illustration added by A. Fry.

28

Fourth Hour Prompter Check
Comprehension #3

Mentor: _____ Date: _____ Mentee: _____

In your own words please do a short synopsis on the perspective you have after studying Comprehensions #1, #2, and what you have studied of Comprehension #3.

This Prompter Check Sheet will be kept in our reference file. You may have a copy(s) on request.

THE MODERN HUMANS
COMPREHENSION COURSE 4
By A.B. Glaser International Copyright © August, 1976



(Multiple-expression adaptation by Al Fry)

The
ULTIMATE
SELF-AWARENESS
courses

*Approved by the California Board of Registered Nursing, BRN
Provider #02101, for twelve contact hours.*

World Peace and Better Lives are
Just a Promise Away. Find out How!

www.honesty.org



FREE NEWS, RESOURCES
AND IDEAS FOR CREATING
A BETTER FUTURE



<http://www.how.org/>

Reproduction Authorized for Non-Profit Purposes

Scanned from the archive of tkra@how.org

October 15, 2005 - Joyeux Anniversaire Tara!

On-line Information: <http://www.how.org/fry>

Published By
NEWSNOVEL
Riverside, CA 92509

Publisher: Janet R. Wheeler
Editor: KIG
Assoc. Ed: Darlene K. Wheeler

Modern Humans
Continuing Education
3639 University Ave., Suite 203
Riverside, CA 92501

MODERN HUMANS

Entity
Comprehension #4

-by Alfred B. Glaser

(Multiple-expression adaptation by Al Fry)

(Total Self-Defense/T.S.D. notes by Paul Bunker
were taken from his T.S.D. adaptation of the
Modern Human Comprehension Courses)

Important note: Nurses & Pharmacists are required
to use the State-approved Nurse's/Pharmacist's Adaptation
of the Comps., to qualify for Continuing-Education Credits.
IF YOU WISH CREDIT, please return this text... in "new"
condition... within 15 days, & we will send you the proper
texts.

International © Copyright
August, 1976
All Rights Reserved

FOREWORD

You are now starting the long awaited Comprehension Course number 4. Many of you are still waiting to be told WHAT to do. You will never be told what to do- only HOW. By applying what is in the Comp's, you CAN work seemingly miracles, but you hardly notice the miracle you have performed. The Comp's work no miracles, they are only the tools. No wrench ever tightened a nut- the person using it did. As you use the material in the Comp's- many times without you ever knowing until afterwards that you did so- pieces fall into place. So gradually- oh, ever so gradually- that you change without knowing you've changed. You think everyone you know has changed. Comp 4 is different. To make it WORK, you will need concentration. Not much. But you will have to actually focus and THINK ABOUT ONE SUBJECT AT A TIME. After a bit of practice, this will come easily.

Expect to go through shock. Comp 1 is tame compared to the stark facts in Comp 4. Much age old false knowledge is swept away in single sentences. Long accepted facts vaporize. Be prepared to go back over what you thought you knew about the three Comp's you have already studied. It should help.

At the present moment in time, there is much fear rampant. The economy, the wars, the great unrest- hanging at the edge of consciousness is total disaster threat. Forget it. Since MATERIAL is the direct result of the IMMATERIAL, and only the material part is altered in contrast, the immaterial always brings back the varied forms of the thought to be destroyed material. As you carefully study the HOW of this- be careful. You are an ACTUATOR of both material and immaterial energies. The interaction of your Minds can play havoc: A mind MATERIAL- B mind and C mind IMMATERIAL! Overlap and CREATION HAPPENS- but of what KIND?

Do NOT act until YOU know.

NO INDEX. Find your own way. ANSWERS on last page decide MENTORSHIP.



YOUR DWELL : Your need to know it.

NOTES

1 By now you should be conscious of
 2 your dwell changes. You should know
 3 how much time you spend in each. You
 4 should know which dwell you like and
 5 why you like it at the time you like
 6 it.

7 Today's activities demand that you
 8 make constant dwell changes as you go
 9 through the day: eat lunch in Cmind
 10 and get ulcers- run a computer in
 11 Bmind and get blank spaces- work in
 12 Amind and get nothing done but mis-
 13 takes, including asking a Cmind on
 14 the job of the opposite sex and get-
 15 ting a flat NO to any question asked.

16 The best relationships exist where
 17 dwell states closely match, or one
 18 person can easily change their dwell
 19 state to match their partners. Should
 20 this happen too often, the relation-
 21 ship will go sour. What you like to
 22 do is being violated. Hostility will
 23 develop.

24 You must like the dwell states you
 25 play or work in, or you will not be
 26 happy doing whatever you are FORCED
 27 to do while in that activity.

28 Unless you have mastered Pleasure

please write your dwells
 in this column over a
 given period of time.
 Also state whether
 you like the dwell or
 not!

NOTES

1 Dwell.

2 Pleasure dwell is that ideal state
3 of being so long sought after by the
4 bosso for the workers. But when a bosso
5 gets such a worker- in industry, ser-
6 vice, labor or armed forces- they
7 promptly go up the wall.

8 A person in a pleasure dwell smiles,
9 the eyes glow softly, nothing but ab-
10 solutely nothing bothers them. They
11 do not make mistakes, they outperform
12 everyone around them, do three or more
13 jobs at once, don't expect thanks- but
14 should they NOT get appreciation, will
15 suddenly walk off the job without any
16 other gesture than a smile and a wave
17 of the hand. This usually gives el
18 bosso a mild stroke, because el bosso
19 has been riding the highly producing
20 person for more and ever more unit
21 performance, with cracks like '-if
22 you were not so lazy you could do more-
23 twice as much' and '-I know this isn't
24 your job, but you can do it fast and
25 we need it. It should take eight hours
26 but you can do it in two...'

27 However, a person in a pleasure
28 dwell, when literally knocked out of

T. S. D. is short for "Total
Self-Defense", a book by
M. H. Mentor Paul Bunker.
To order, send \$19.95 to:
FR Y'S
22511 Markham
Perris, CA 92370
or, send for free info.

(note: L 8-13) p. 3

Work is a C-mind
function, so one usually can't
work or perform in an Affec-
tion dwell... UNLESS you can
get into an Automation Dwell,
which is a combination of all
3 Minds. See p. 30 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

(note: L 27-28/1-16) pp. 3-4

When you learn to
punch using Kinetics, you will
be able to stop your aggressor
with a single blow that is
delivered at such incredible
speed that they will not even
have the "time" to react!
See pp. 97-99 & pp. 94-96 of
T. S. D. (note by Paul Bunker)

NOTES

1 IT SUDDENLY, can and sometimes does
 2 strike back so suddenly at the offender
 3 as to cause the loss of up to a hour
 4 of the offenders immediate memory. A
 5 male or female, snapped rudely from
 6 a pleasure dwell, does have the ability
 7 to render the offender helpless over
 8 a long period of time. Seldom perman-
 9 ately.....unless death is an issue.

10 A pleasure dwell is called many
 11 names in many languages, but it has
 12 a few actions in common: a healthy, easy
 13 and happy state of being, but when
 14 threatened or abused, capable of in-
 15 stantly delivering a concentrated
 16 amount of energy that is devastating.

17 When coming out of a pleasure dwell
 18 under duress, time stands still. All
 19 is frozen into immobility around the
 20 person, while the pleasure dweller is
 21 MOVING, pushing all actions to accel-
 22 erate MOVEMENT. Great force is applied,
 23 agonizing force, to speed up the act-
 24 ion. The result is instant mayhem.

25 So take time NOW. Your dwells are
 26 YOU. Do NOT judge them. Know them. You
 27 are going to study the mechanics of
 28 them under CONTROL.

(note: L 17-24) p. 4
 Time does not exist,
 so it cannot be frozen. When
 one is moving Kinetically,
 however, the people around
 you will seem to be "frozen"
 TO YOU. To them, you will
 be moving at such a speed
 that they will not even see you!
 See pp. 94-96 of T.S.D.
 (note by Paul Bunker)

COLOR

1 In Comp #1, the human eye is stated
 2 as being the most deceiving of all the
 3 senses. Now you are going to find out
 4 how and why. The key to clarify your
 5 own reality is simple:let NO ONE tell
 6 you WHAT you see.

7 Eyes are the only TOTAL individual
 8 sense a human has. They are the in-
 9 trinsic sum total of all the senses
 10 of each individual. The eyes do their
 11 work in response to color or LACK of
 12 color, or a combination of both. This
 13 brings forth size, shape, form and
 14 substance to all things in the mater-
 15 ial, but only when operating in the
 16 material bounds of color or lack of
 17 color-i.e.; -within the spectrum of
 18 ultra violet emissions from the sun.
 19 Science considers anything else to
 20 be a hallucination.

21 Yet science works with this double
 22 standard, only they develop SENSORS
 23 that tell where the atom WAS and then
 24 read out this information usually in
 25 black and white. Again the eye- NOT
 26 the sensors - brought the REALITY.

27 Krillian Photography has finally
 28 allowed us to SEE feelings. The action

NOTES

(note: L 1-10) p. 5

Your body's eye & ear senses have Value Grids that your A-mind uses to screen what comes IN to the body. For example, once A-mind catches on to hypnosis, its Value Grids can shut it out. See p. 78 of T.S.D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

IMPORTANT NOTE:

T.S.D. is short for "Total Self-Defense", a home-study course by M.H. Mentor (1-4) Paul Bunker. Gleaned from candid interviews with M.H. Founder Alfred B. Glaser, this course will enable you to detect & stop Emotional, Mental, and Physical attacks... upon application of simple principles. Establish a base of security & happiness that NO ONE can take from you! This work covers expansion and application data for all FOUR Comps. as well, so that you can begin to put the Comp. data to WORK for you. Over 75,000 words. To order, send \$19.95 to: FRY'S
 22511 Markham
 Perris, CA 92370
 or, send stamp for free info.

1 of feeling is spectacular, but does
2 so through the use of color reproduct-
3 ion. Where does this leave the COLOR
4 BLIND person?

5 Oddly enough, no one is color blind.
6 Only color DIFFERENT. The majority see
7 the spectrum one way, the minority see
8 the spectrum another way. Rather than
9 argue, the minority is called color
10 blind. So the ones thought not to see
11 color, do see color- only their KIND
12 of color. Since their color sense is
13 different, their PERCEPTION will also
14 be different.

15 A group of people are present: only
16 one see's the 'ghost'. Two buddies see
17 a flying saucer. Each describes it
18 differently. Three people are buzzed
19 by a UFO- only one see's it. Radar
20 does NOT register the UFO- but the
21 operators SAW the UFO! One person
22 swears the man had black hair- the
23 other person swears they had red hair.

24 In the above, which person is right
25 or wrong? None are-unless they let
26 themselves be CONVINCED they were
27 wrong. This us usually done by con-
28 census- the minority wrong, of course.

1 To equate the situation, do not
 2 argue, merely compare and conform to
 3 what is around you, letting yourself
 4 see exactly what you see without tell-
 5 ing yourself that you never saw it! In
 6 short, quit fooling yourself, even
 7 though you are forced to fool others.
 8 Seek out those that see as you see,
 9 within limits, and enjoy your good
 10 fortune. You are ten steps above the
 11 majority- not ten steps below.

12 Now we come to the 'third eye' prin-
 13 ciple. You have an 'animal' eye, which
 14 has been just described lightly. You
 15 have an IMMATERIAL Bmind 'eye' and
 16 a very immaterial Cmind 'eye'! Mind
 17 is immaterial, yet it does 'see' in
 18 this dimension- through the eye senses
 19 and the feeling senses.

20 WHAT COLOR DOES IT SEE?

21 Any color it wishes to see, in order
 22 to give greater comparision to get
 23 greater detail in the MATERIAL. There
 24 is a difference: the Minds see in color
 25 not of the suns spectrum, but only in
 26 COMPARISION THERETO, so as to maintain
 27 'animal' reality and application.

28 Immaterial mind spectrum must be the

1 OPPOSITE of the material SUN spectrum.

2 Mind dream colors should be used as
3 one key. Spiritual paintings often
4 come close to 'mind' colors. Some of
5 the great masters in art all have a
6 certain 'something' different, yet it
7 cannot be described or taught, merely
8 recognized unknowingly as of now. The
9 paintings all have one item in common:
10 the artist used sun spectrum colors
11 in highly involved ways in order to
12 get close to the color the artist 'saw'
13 with the 'third' eye.

14 Go over this. Accept your own color
15 reality. You will need it when you get
16 further along in this work. NO color
17 will be used, only NAMES of colors, so
18 you can see your own energy rings as
19 they are to YOU. What they are to any-
20 one else won't help at all.

21 You may still call a 'BLACK' eye
22 black when its really blue, yellow and
23 red.....but please know what you are
24 doing. The objective is to stay UN-
25 CONFUSED in the middle of confusion.

26 Color is one actuator of energy, OR
27 DE-ACTUATOR. Energy is a pool that
28 remains dormant until triggered into

1 action. Most 'triggers' are unknown,
 2 or thought to be a result of act or
 3 re-act stimuli. To accept act-react
 4 as a total concept cancels out CREATION
 5 Thus creation is a singular happening
 6 that is acted or reacted upon, setting
 7 the chain in motion in the material.

8 Color in any dimension is the result
 9 of energy release. Color then releases
 10 energy pools of like kind, which brings
 11 forth action, whether known or not known
 12 OUTSIDE the energy pool. The result of
 13 this release in a human is a FEELING,
 14 whether acted upon or not.

15 This feeling can vary widely, depend-
 16 ing upon how and which MIND tints or
 17 alters the color in reception. Result-
 18 ing actions- if any- will vary accord-
 19 ingly.

20 In order to get a clear perception
 21 within color stimuli, using the basis
 22 presented, BLACK and WHITE must be
 23 accepted a COLOR, so as to arrive at
 24 a proper perspective as to each persons
 25 feeling within color witness.

26 One must bring honestly to conscious
 27 thought their own feeling to each part
 28 of the color spectrum.

(note: L 12-14) p. 9
 Feelings are a part
 of the Feel Field, which is
 a Kinetic Field.
 (note by Paul Bunker)

1 Accept the colors you actually feel
2 as your own feelings, rejecting what
3 you have been TOLD what you SHOULD
4 feel. The colors you are seeing are
5 already MIND-TINTED by your MINDS. Do
6 not try to analyse or contradict the
7 colors you see, or the feelings they
8 produce.

9 Your 'good' colors can flip you from
10 a depression into a pleasure dwell
11 within minutes.

12 Blue shaded spectrum turns you on-
13 turns your mate off....divorce court...
14 California no-fault.

15
16 ENERGY SOURCES.

17 ALL energy sources within the material
18 are the result of temperature flow up-
19 on the body of the living organism.
20 From absolute zero from beyond space
21 to the ultimate by man (known) brought
22 forth by the hydro-nuclear heart of
23 atom fisson. Within this range is all
24 living witness.

25 Each living witness can stand- con-
26 sidering the vast degree range- only
27 a very small degree range in temper-
28 ature flow and survive, unless con-

NOTES

1 trolled by outside devices in very
2 carefully supervised and time limited
3 circumstances, because of the wide
4 range of 'temperature life' of var-
5 ious components within one living unit.

6 The human body has a 'normal' range
7 of merely 20 degree's fahrenheit, from
8 90 to 110 degree's, and sometimes much
9 less. This is the unit temperature,
10 not individual components within the
11 unit. To maintain the range, some com-
12 ponents go to zero, and some go to
13 absolute maximum.....don't scream-
14 the heart of an atom is total cold.
15 We are made up of atoms. The release
16 of an atom is total heat, so a con-
17 stant flux is maintained and we are in
18 good health.

19 Color is the result of energy re-
20 leased, and the kind of energy. Color
21 is a key to our own energy component
22 flux. The color we see outwardly is
23 the same color we see inwardly. Con-
24 centrate on a good feeling color and-
25 like a damper on a stove- we open the
26 good feel energy signal. Look at a bad
27 color and we feel bad-and look bad.

Note; There is a difference
in reflective colors and the
light based colors mentioned
here. Green, blue, and red
are the primary colors for
these 'ADDITIVE' colors.
(Further data on page 60)

Al Fry

NOTES

1 People look healthy or look sick, all
 2 according to their color of skin, re-
 3 gardless if they are dark or light skin-
 4 -ned people. There exists color con-
 5 trast at all times, even in dreams.

6 The source of all energy is temper-
 7 ature flow. To keep within context, the
 8 human body is a 'heat' machine with a
 9 20 degree range. As atoms move closer
 10 together in compatibility, they grow
 11 warmer, as they move apart they grow
 12 colder. Each atom has a circumference
 13 or 'ring' as to its reach or influence.

14 As the atom heats, the ring expands, as
 15 it cools, the ring contracts. Energy
 16 grows as atom rings expand, bringing
 17 the rings of like atoms closer and in
 18 turn heating them up. Like chain light-
 19 ning, the compatible rings link and
 20 expand. Energy blazes. Maintained too
 21 long, they blow a fuse, then collapse
 22 while the fuse regenerates itself the
 23 same way the energy built itself- by
 24 reheating and expanding, -ready for re-
 25 use, when needed again. One marvelous
 26 mechanical unit of endurance, actuated
 27 by all components of the Feel Field.

28 Many outside energy sources exist.

(note: L 14-18) p. 12

When the core of the
 atom heats up or cools, IT
 does NOT expand or contract.
 The RING expands or contracts.
 (note by Paul Bunker)

1 We have color, heat, sight, smell, taste,
2 touch, compatible energy, motion and
3 Creation vibrations as basic elements.
4 Each has infinite variations, both pos-
5 itive and negative re-actions embodied
6 in each response in the material which
7 in turn starts an ACT of the physical
8 body. These ACT's-known or unknown-
9 happen a mere base 1,000,000 times a
10 day. Negative flux's cause aging, pos-
11 itive prolong youth and health.

12 In this time period, there is great
13 admonition to "...reach out and touch
14 SOMEONE ...". By now you should real-
15 ize this is like advising a person to
16 blindfold themselves when they seek
17 out long-stemmed roses in the garden.
18 They will 'touch' a thousand thorns be-
19 fore they find the first rose.....but
20 usually give up after the first bloody
21 twenty thorn punctures.

22 By using ALL senses knowingly in the
23 search, a touch becomes a returned
24 caress, at least initially. Usually
25 the persons touched will throw up their
26 facade to unthinkingly protect them-
27 selves and blow the relationship on
28 take-off.

1 You should now pause and find your
 2 own predominant energy activators. Ask
 3 yourself when you feel best, when you
 4 feel lousy. Be honest. No one should
 5 know this but you. Is it color-? Heat-
 6 cold-? Taste-smell-? Creative vibrat-
 7 ions-? Run through a list, combining-
 8 even searching out pleasure feelings
 9 caused by something that has not been
 10 written in these Comp's.

11 ACCEPTANCE of what is happening in
 12 the present, with HIGH EXPECTANCY to
 13 the future is a good positive approach
 14 to a healthy and long life. Living act-
 15 tively in this concept can wreck your
 16 health when you let any ONE Mind take
 17 complete charge of your actions. Each
 18 Mind must have its fair share of act-
 19 ion produced by its own release of its
 20 own energy.

21 Minds stealing energy from each other
 22 blows fuses too fast for the fuses to
 23 reconstruct- sooner or later...boom...
 24 sudden sickness or death.

25 Base of animal energy is food. One
 26 of the highest quick energy elements
 27 of all food is a part called 'sugar'.
 28 Without going into chemistry unlanguage

(note: L 11-14) p. 14

Expectancy is a function of all 3 Minds, & it creates problems only when one DEMANDS satisfaction. When we do not accept What Is, we are criticizing & judging the world out of FEAR. There'd be no reason to arrive at a CONCLUSION, unless you were afraid of something. See pp. 60-62 of T. S. D. (note by Paul Bunker)

1 as we cross ALL fields of living struct-
2 ures, in which the element 'sugar' is
3 defined as being 'acid' or 'non-acid'
4 according to receptive re-act in chemi-
5 cal flux, the high energy actuator of
6 all life forms will simply be called
7 'sugar' and let go at that level, since
8 most humans know what the word 'sugar'
9 means and other life forms could care
10 less.

11 Honey is one of the highest in sugar
12 energy in nature. All honey does not
13 come from bee's. Many life forms ex-
14 tract and refine 'sugar' and store it
15 in their own way. Most of these stored
16 forms is acceptable to the human di-
17 gestive tract. In modern society, this
18 is no longer needed. We refine 'sugar'
19 from many sources and package it in
20 energy bombs. In a search recently, it
21 took over three weeks to find a staple
22 other than meat that did not contain
23 'sugar', even though the unlangauge
24 chemical name on the staple used as
25 high as 38 letters of the alphabet to
26 write 'sugar'. Some meat was also so
27 camouflaged.

28 Sugar produces high energy. Society

1 demands high production. Colleges de-
2 mand high proficiency as well as nor-
3 mal schools. Businesses demand go-go-
4 go! All demand quick, driving energy.
5 Sugar gives that energy. So everything
6 is loaded with sugar; food, drink, al-
7 cohol and all elements vital to the
8 survival field. The end is a great,
9 producing society- but with medical
10 bills skyrocketing beyond comprehen-
11 sion. All one need do is arrive at
12 their own conclusion: does the end
13 justify the means?

14 Is there blame? Is there a great
15 conspiracy? Absolutely not. Sugar is
16 a wonderful part of life, but sugar
17 intake MUST be held within the pace
18 of an individuals activities. Great
19 activity- great sugar intake. No act-
20 tivity, very little sugar intake, at
21 the moment almost impossible.

22 Too much sugar intake to body act-
23 ivity causes energy to actually spin
24 its wheels. The body becomes a hum-
25 ming dynamo with no drain-off. Sleep-
26 lessness, anxiety, fatigue, tension-
27 to mention a few symstoms- quickly
28 develope.

NOTES

1 After a few weeks or a few months-
2 retired or elderly persons re-act in
3 far less time- the heart acts 'funny'
4 once in awhile, the bowels become
5 cramped, the stool is like marbles,
6 shortness of breath happens, extreme
7 fatigue comes and goes in 15 minute
8 cycles, body temperature drops to
9 96 than rises to 100, all in the 15
10 minute cycle. An overall feeling of
11 having your strength running out of
12 a hole without control takes over.

13 Heart tests, blood tests and urine
14 test show normal health. Drugs are
15 proscribed. Good. The patient can't
16 eat much while sleeping. Only the
17 patient is afraid to go to sleep-the
18 patient thinks it might not wake up.
19 Should the patient be sent home, the
20 drugs usually go down the toilet, not
21 the scared silly patient. Because
22 the patient sometimes does not wake
23 up- died unexpectantly in their sleep.
24 Natural causes, of course.

25 The above is a very, very short
26 description of SUGAR SHOCK! It can
27 happen to anyone, at any age. The med-
28 ical profession never heard SUGAR-SHOCK

1 syndrome mentioned before. The tests
 2 measure what has not been used up or
 3 if too much has been used up. In Sugar
 4 Shock the blood and urine remain nor-
 5 mal. The body has accepted the energy,
 6 now it can not do anything with it.

7 Until they wise up, do your own test.

8 Buy diabetic foods, free of sugar, add
 9 a pinch of sugar now and then. Try it
 10 for just three days. Take a mild over
 11 the counter laxative- you should need
 12 it to normalize your stool, but check
 13 to make sure it has no sugar in it.
 14 Once back under control, slowly find
 15 your sugar intake to your activity
 16 level. You will find it is not too
 17 much.

18 With sugar shock you will sweat. As
 19 you drop sugar, you will sweat less.
 20 After you have adjusted your sugar in-
 21 take, overload and watch the water pour
 22 from your skin as you burn up. It will
 23 pass in 24 hours and you will know as
 24 a double check.

25 Sugar is a very fast energy actuator-
 26 it is energy.

27 Now we have PROTEIN and PROTEIN
 28 SHOCK. Odd, too much good is bad.

Beside the 'energy bomb' effect of excess sugar noted here, there is also an excess acidity problem that often crops up with a 'junk food' diet. Sugar, meats, oil and wheat are acid forming to many systems and the body may frequently leach out the alkaline calcium of the bones and teeth to keep the bloods P H value at the proper level. Most fruits, vegetables, greens and potatoes are alkaline forming and desirable in most diets. Especially to persons with sedentary habits who get little exercise. It is still a little known fact that much of the body nourishment comes through the air we breathe and little understood biological alterations in the digestive tract.

(note by Al Fry)

1 Protein is primarily a muscle build-
2 er. What is easily forgotten is that
3 protein is also a brain-wave carrier.
4 Low protein assimilation in the puber-
5 ty years effects the teenager in a
6 very peculiar way. Lack of Amino Acid-
7 essential components of the protein
8 molecule- brings about lack of certain
9 functions of the brain. The person can
10 look and act perfectly normal- but
11 can recall nothing that had happened
12 over few or many hours of supposed
13 learning. Nothing but immediate re-
14 sponse without carry-over takes place.
15 These persons are treated as though
16 they have willfully forgotten. One
17 observable sign is vacant-eyed star-
18 ing at nothing. They really haven't
19 a thought connected in their head.
20 Placed on a brain wave scan, this can
21 be spotted when looked for by the read-
22 er of the graph. The treatment is
23 simple and many times astounding: Amino
24 Acid pills are given orally. The re-
25 sult is immediate in most cases. Recall
26 jumps from zero to above normal within
27 a day.

1 This one example is not given as
2 medical advice. In any situation men-
3 tioned in this work pertaining to
4 medical treatment, it is an example
5 only. To verify or treat, see a doctor.
6 They may seem uneducated, but really
7 aren't. Eight years of college plus,
8 then a few years of supervised prac-
9 tice can't be achieved by a stupid
10 person. Most doctors- after a few
11 years of public practice- become ill-
12 ness bored. The new ones- just out on
13 their own- tend to treat a cut finger
14 as an immediate future arm amputation.
15 This usually scares hell out of a
16 patient.

17 Protein is energy. Like sugar, it
18 formerly was spread nicely through
19 foods. Like sugar, this is no longer
20 true. Sugar is a calorie, Soybean is
21 protein. Like sugar, soybean products
22 are protein bombs-vegetable ones, but
23 still protein.

24 Sugar-Soybean bombs equal human en-
25 ergy bombs. What is ignored is the
26 simple fact that a bomb explosion is
27 over in seconds- the human bomb lasts
28 a little while longer.

1 It is almost impossible to find a
2 soybean free product on any food shelf.
3 Gourmet foods aren't exempt. Make a
4 beautiful fresh vegetable salad. Now
5 what about the dressing? Unless you
6 make your own from vinegar, spices and/
7 or milk, you will have refined sugar
8 and soy in ANY dressing-usually load-
9 ed with what you are trying to do with-
10 out.

11 Health Food Stores are soybean ped-
12 dlers. Tired of junk foods, loaded
13 with sugar and soybeans? Go to a
14 Health Food Store and get NATURAL
15 sugar and soybean foods. All vegetable.
16 Sugar does not come from meat sources.
17 Sugar is sugar. It is not mined from
18 the earth like salt. Sugar is refined
19 or not refined. It is the quantity, not
20 the quality, that leads to sugar shock
21 and protein shock.

22 Soybeans are thought to be the Manna
23 from heaven with Moses in the Sinia.
24 Moses lived for forty years in the
25 desert prior to the flight. The tough
26 soybean thrives anywhere in the world
27 and is hated in the wild state. It has
28 a gall-bitter taste raw. Ruins milk

NOTES

1 from most animals. Moses could have
 2 known how to leach the bitterness from
 3 the bean. Moses would have NOT let the
 4 people gorge themselves on it, espec-
 5 ially the Tofu, which is a bread made
 6 easy from the ground bean. Taste the
 7 meat from an Acorn. It is bitter, yet
 8 Pacific Coast indians make a tasty
 9 bread from it, a staple in their diet.
 10 Refine soybeans and you have all the
 11 energy products without the waste, just
 12 like sugar.

13 Soy products, unlike refined sugar,
 14 have been introduced to the mass of
 15 people on a very rapid scale. Much too
 16 rapid for the human system to complete-
 17 ly adapt digestively. The result is
 18 digestive gut gas (flatulence to be
 19 nice) and gnawing discomfort. The heat
 20 machine is screaming along on a
 21 full steam boiler with no escape valve.

22 Basic foods are still sold in mass
 23 markets. A basic food is one with the
 24 roughage NOT removed. Ration yourself
 25 on the quick energy foods to meet your
 26 physical requirements. All foods have
 27 their place in a high-g geared society.

28

Comment: As Comp I indicated, the animal body knows what it requires and normally creates a natural craving for such foods. It also indicates it's desire for 'fuel' food, by hunger. In many society systems today, such natural signals have been replaced by un-natural CMind promptings for sensation. Persons will get a recall desire for some sugary, salty, or highly processed food and ignore the body signals. In time of course, the body gets tired of this abuse and may not do a good job of eliminating all the toxins or wastes involved. By middle age the 'junk' food diet and jaded little pleasure life styles can show up in bad health. At such time, the persons may try to read about proper diet from health food store literature... with CMind logic. This action may help but often comes without the necessary Mind balance to get to the real core of the problem. A typical overeating problem may stem from an I'm Ugly or worthless attitude. AMind may retaliate at this attitude and see to it that the body is ugly. The person may eventually find that eating is one of the few pleasures left and get in 'double trouble'. Balance, is the goal for persons desiring health. A very aware CMind for example, can figure out that the heated salt they are using has much of the chloride driven out of it and clogs up their kidneys because of the excess sodium balance. The taste may be the same but this civilized tamper problem may need the help of the civilized Mind logic. Natural solar evaporated salt may help matters. Common sense is valuable. A person in a seditary job just may not get enough exercise and oxygen to burn off a junk food diet. An outdoor person who was raised on junk food may have little problems with such a diet. Again, food selection becomes of less concern to persons who can balance their Mind actions. A. Fry

(note by Al Fry)

1 The AIR we breathe is energy. It has
2 many elements in it, not just one big
3 one. There exist life structures that
4 feed on air only. Gulping great amounts
5 of air does strange things to ones
6 body. Not breathing does the exact
7 opposite- weird things. Air is not
8 just a catalyst as many people think.
9 It is an energy element in its own
10 right. The great smog fears today
11 existed hundreds of years ago, yet the
12 human went right on multiplying. Air-
13 as any other product- always has waste
14 in it. The human system is built to
15 get rid of the waste when the rest of
16 the heat machine is working normally.

17 Water is the last energy in the base
18 group. Water carries so many minerals
19 and other life forms in it that it is
20 useless to itemize. 70% of our weight
21 is water. What we do with that water
22 determines if we are 'fat' or 'thin',
23 which, at best, is only a comparable
24 in ones own immediate environment. With-
25 out water energy we die- rapidly. With
26 too much we drown in our own fluid.
27 Water energy is activated solely by
28 heat.

1 The nearer to the norm one stays in
2 body temperate, the better the energy
3 from water. Water need not be injected
4 to produce energy or use energy. It
5 can be induced simply by dousing the
6 skin. A hot shower is a sleepy one-
7 a cold shower is an awakening one. A
8 person can be 'fed' by immersing in
9 a nutrient solution, mostly water.
10 Water is the 'carrier' of all things
11 while in the womb, including blood.
12 Water is energy and can carry many
13 other types of energy when necessary.

14 You have covered the base animal
15 sources of energy. Yet one remains,
16 animal but NOT animal. This form of
17 energy is most puzzling and not under-
18 stood at all. It really doesn't have
19 a proper name. It is the stuff of
20 miracles and fancy, mystic names. It
21 is basely KINETIC in form and sub-
22 stance, yet it defies so-called laws
23 of science, so is not accepted by
24 the science that named it. When MAT-
25 ERIAL and IMMATERIAL 'work' together,
26 it is very hard to remain rational.
27 Shall be try? The word 'kinetic' will
28 be used for this energy. Creation-maybe.

1 The magnetic properties of the body
2 are totally ignored, yet the body is
3 one total dynamo. Chemical prothesis
4 causes atom movement and the heat
5 machine is running on magnetic flux.
6 Galvanic action-both under known con-
7 trol and automated control (subcon-
8 scious)- starts instantly and contin-
9 ues until death of the body. This
10 action is continuous in the intestinal
11 tract, while muscular is act-react de-
12 manded. Source of electrical energy in
13 the body is the intestinal tract.

14 The intestinal tract has all the
15 'feed-out' capabilities to every part
16 of the body. No other major organ has
17 this. All other organs are 'feed-ins'
18 to it, plus a primary 'feed-out' to
19 supplement the intestinal 'feed-in'.

20 This magnetic field is loaded with
21 kinetic properties in any animal. In
22 the human, we have the MINDS to con-
23 tend with, which also have kinetic
24 fields developed due to proximity to
25 the animal fields: material to the
26 immaterial brought forth new kinetic
27 fields, thus we have a transcendental
28 complex.

(note: L 3-4) p.25

Prothesis is an act of recombination of different objects, thereby bringing forth a new form or application.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 Bear in mind that ALL kinetic actions
 2 travel on the OUTSIDE of the conveyor.
 3 Nerves, arteries, veins.....all have
 4 'sheaf' covering, making them conduit
 5 conveyors, while kinetic actions travel
 6 on the 'sheaf'- when they travel at all
 7 to anywhere. Sending kinetic energy to
 8 anywhere is done by sending it along
 9 the conduit, NOT THROUGH it.

10 Each atom in itself does not produce
 11 a field. Compatible atoms are quies-
 12 cent one to another until energized,
 13 either by direct energy feed-in, or
 14 by proximity to different atom struct-
 15 ures. Once the atom field is energized,
 16 a kinetic field springs forth-i.e.-the
 17 atom field sends out its own FEEL
 18 field. Further action depends on its
 19 feel field. Once atom action stops, the
 20 kinetic field fades, unless maintained
 21 by MIND energy.

22 Mind energy can ring itself around
 23 material kinetic energy and store it
 24 for future use, thus immaterial Mind
 25 can use material in the material under
 26 its own direction, much the same as
 27 gases are stored in containers for
 28 future use-mostly under great pressure.

(note: L 15) p.26

An "atom field" is a whole GROUP of compatible atoms.

(note by Paul Bunker)

(note: L 22-26) p.26

Your Mind stores & releases Kinetic Energy all the time. Ask YOUR Mind how it does it, because it is virtually impossible to put down in words. Once you tap-in on your Mind & get to KNOW it... instead of fighting it..., it'll let you in on a lot of these little "secrets". It doesn't mind, as long as it's BENEFICIAL. See p. 73 & p. 85 of T.S.D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

NOTES

1 Whenever atoms are disturbed, they
2 throw off an aura. This aura is mag-
3 netic-electrical and has anti-gravit-
4 ational properties, but only in a cir-
5 cular form, never in a plane. This
6 aura is called by many names, such as
7 static, electronic field, spiritual
8 manifestation and saint Elmo's fire.
9 Static electricity is the only one
10 commonly accepted as having POWER in
11 the physical. Run a comb through your
12 hair, quickly hold the comb very close
13 to a piece of paper- the paper will
14 move to the comb, paste itself to it.
15 Neither comb or paper being made of
16 metal, this aura can not be magnetic:
17 a charged magnet will not attract
18 paper.

19 This one aura wrecks mighty machines
20 should no 'drain-off' be included in
21 the construction. This static aura
22 will blow a gasoline truck sky-high
23 when not bled off. Can and does at
24 various times. This static aura sets
25 fire to materials. This is but one of
26 the Kinetic fields in your body. There
27 are thousands at work as you read this.

(note: L 2-3) p.27

Electricity is a form of Kinetic Energy, but magnetism is NOT. When these two different energies are COMBINED, they produce a different form of electricity.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 This static aura is gathered in the
 2 entire body, channeled to the eye nerve
 3 control- neuron (cell) path- focused
 4 by the eye focal cell nerves (neurons)
 5 and the object focused upon moves,
 6 sometimes violently, such as polter-
 7 giest activities. Or a spoon is bent,
 8 or a marble hops into a cup, a watch
 9 starts running.....wristwatches are
 10 commonly stopped by static buildup, or
 11 magnetic buildup- and many other so-
 12 called unnatural activities.

13 Improper use of kinetic energy, or
 14 the unknown use of certain types, can
 15 cause the body to undergo some very
 16 strange changes. The most drastic occur-
 17 ence is the 'blue flame' death. After
 18 you have studied this Comp, should you
 19 wish to try 'strange' powers under con-
 20 trol, do so very, very cautiously.

21 Should you not have mastered your own
 22 Feel Field, do not even try. FEEL is
 23 all you will have to use as control...

24 no other Field can be used in its stead

25 Magnetic fields are common. Composed
 26 of electronic kinetic byproduct atoms,
 27 proximity brings function under mechan-
 28 ical control.

(note: L 13-24) p. 28

The Blue Flame
 (spontaneous human com-
 bustion) happens when
 there's a sudden release
 of the Mind's stored
 Kinetic Energy bouncing
 headlong into a sudden
 build up of Kinetic Energy
 by the A-mind. This causes
 the body to evaporate, or
 a person just drops dead...
 if it happens on a lesser
 degree. See p. 106 of
 T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 Kinetic energy is the product of
 2 atom action: therefore, bathe the atom
 3 field in stored, pressurized kinetic
 4 energy of like kind- and the atom
 5 field re-acts, sometimes with startling
 6 many times squared instant energy.

7 Store and pressurize affection en-
 8 ergy, release to affection atoms- lo,
 9 instant, complete healing by MIND DIR-
 10 ECTION through the corporate body.

11 Danger! Suddenly racing atoms can
 12 cause extreme heat- or extreme cold!
 13 Body human swings only 20 degrees in
 14 heat function. Until a complete
 15 Pleasure Dwell can be maintained- where
 16 time stands still- such energy release
 17 can only be endured for split seconds.

18 Kinetic Energy is the BRIDGE between
 19 the material and the immaterial. The
 20 half-way step between the seen and the
 21 unseen, the known and the unknown.

22 There are three base energy sources
 23 in the human body, each with a base
 24 function. Material energy-material
 25 energy function. Immaterial energy-
 26 intelligence function. Used together
 27 they produce knowledge. Kinetic energy-
 28 ultra dimensional function; this pro-

(note: L 11-17) p.29

If you are not in a Pleasure Dwell, you only have split seconds to aggressively defend yourself (you cannot strike out aggressively while in a Pleasure Dwell). If you hold that total concentration aggressively for more than split seconds, you might drop dead or be so fatigued afterwards that it'd take you months or years to get out of it. See p. 102 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 -duces the so-called miracle effects,
 2 or transcendental functions. Carried
 3 to the ultimate, this is first instance
 4 energy change by mind alone....to think
 5 an object and have it be there.

6 The 'ghost' witness is an example
 7 of this, only minor and not intention-
 8 al. All 'ghost' occurrences have a short
 9 episode repeat situation-i.e.; the item
 10 walks a stairs, emits voice sounds off
 11 key, goes a certain distance and fades.
 12 All instances place these happenings
 13 under certain environment conditions,
 14 ideal for kinetic manifestation.

15 The 'ghost' is brought about because
 16 the fading human energies let the mind
 17 energies run wild, dwelling on a hap-
 18 pening in that persons life or its
 19 present condition. The kinetic fields
 20 become highly charged. At the instance
 21 of great body distress, the greatly
 22 amplified kinetic field literally ex-
 23 plodes, burying the molecular vibra-
 24 tions in surrounding objects without
 25 any sound at that time. It is too sud-
 26 den. The vibrations are dampened upon
 27 impact, and when the same atmospherics
 28 repeat, we have waverly sight and sound

(note: L 2-5) p. 30

You can use Chi and/or Kinetic Energy any way you please, IF you're willing to pay the PRICE for it. If your proposed action is NOT along the goal-line of bringing this planet back to a Paradise, then there's gonna be some price to pay. See p. 105 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 manifestations based on the memory
2 track of the kinetic explosion. Remove
3 the objects invested, be it a house or
4 a forest, and the 'ghost' is gone.

5 In successful exorcism rites, water
6 or magnetic materials-sometimes emanat-
7 ing from the exorcist- releases the
8 bound kinetic molecules. In no instance
9 is this 'ghost' part of a soul or spir-
10 it that is 'left behind'. It is only
11 kinetic charged material with a memory
12 in its vibe pattern, much like a tape
13 on a tape recorder.

14 There are three detectible 'waves'
15 in the human body. These waves are
16 electro-magnetic and are now able to
17 be scientifically monitored by elect-
18 ronic testing machines. They are by
19 name DELTA, ALPHA and BETA. These are
20 act-react waves, capable of producing
21 action in the material body. These
22 waves at the moment are thought to be
23 effects to or from the emotions. Delta
24 waves are slow and easy, tranquil, said
25 to be animal in nature. Alpha waves are
26 dreamy, blissful. Beta waves are harsh,
27 driving and exciting, the wave to be
28 stopped in heart attack victims.

(note: L 5-8) p. 31

Holy Water can provide you with continuous protection against negative influences that are directed at you. It requires no belief or faith on your part, & it can be obtained free of charge from any Roman Catholic Priest. See pp. 82-83 of T.S.D. (note by Paul Bunker)

1 All medical and as of yet 'un-medi-
2 cal' drugs are based and proscribed as
3 to their effect on these three waves.
4 Give a drug to shut off Alpha (B-Mind)
5 and Beta (C-Mind)...Animal-like nature
6 and behavior results, also faster heal-
7 ing takes place when there are no side
8 effects from the drug(s).

9 Side effects always take place. First
10 side effects is caused by the drug(s)
11 not being pure: carrying a bit of Alpha
12 or Beta or maybe both. But the major
13 side effect is that this drug(s) also
14 disrupts the KINETIC fields and the
15 actions thereto. Regardless of which
16 wave is subdued, the impurities and
17 the drug(s) will disrupt the kinetic
18 fields. The drug(s) that do this the
19 least is considered the 'best' -but by
20 observation of re-actions, not by
21 checking kinetic flow. Science as of
22 yet does not accept kinetic's in the
23 human body- only spiritualists do, since
24 kinetic's are seen as 'spirits' to them.
25 A kinetic sick body will eventually
26 produce a materially sick body....sort
27 of looking into the 'future' via kin-
28 etic forerunners.

NOTES

1 Only the DELTA wave can effect mat-
 2 erial in the material, both physically
 3 and kineticly. The Minds can only ride
 4 the material carriers and thereby
 5 direct them when the Delta wave allows
 6 this to happen. When the Delta wave
 7 throws the riders off-either Alpha or
 8 Beta or both- the human body relaxes
 9 into animal dwell, the kinetic field
 10 becomes dormant.

11 Alpha Bmind or Beta Cmind then can
 12 use up a part of their stored kinetic
 13 product captured from Delta and bomb
 14 Delta back into action.

15 Kinetic's are the Minds energy act-
 16 uators in the physical, thereby having
 17 cause and effect in the material.

18 The atom forms a circle of influence,
 19 thereby having act-react effects in
 20 the material. However- please, slowly
 21 now- the perimeter or circular band
 22 of that atom IS NOT RE-ACTING but
 23 FLOWING.

24 Since opposites are the basis of our
 25 material dimension, with a third ele-
 26 ment for balance, then some humans
 27 would use the perimeter of the atom

(note: L 1-17) p. 33

When the Minds
 (B or C-mind) cause the
 A-mind to concentrate,
 they are... in this
 sense... causing the
 A-mind to bring forth
 Kinetics for them. The
 B & C-mind are the only
 thing that causes the
 A-mind to concentrate.
 See p. 96 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 as energy and others would use the
2 wave of energy from the atom nuclei
3 to expand/contract the perimeter flow
4 energy. The nuclei atom wave would be
5 act-react (expand/contract) and cause
6 male behavior and action, while the
7 expanding/contracting perimeter or
8 circle of the nuclei wave would be the
9 female behavior and action.

10 The male of the specie act-reacts,
11 the female flows. The female actuates
12 the nuclei- the nuclei actuates the
13 female. Nuclei-male. Perimeter-female.
14 Total act-react dimension maintained,
15 in a body (third element) that is mat-
16 erial.

17 An atom is 'made-up' of many minor
18 functions from the nuclei (which hasn't
19 been found yet) to the outer perimeter.
20 But to date, all atom experiments are
21 'impulsed' from the OUTSIDE or female
22 flow, disrupting the male nuclei. The
23 actions from the nuclei OUTWARD are
24 known to some extent, but knowing any-
25 thing about how or why the nuclei it-
26 self is impulsed from OTHER than the
27 OUTSIDE has not been thought of,-as of
28 now.

1 Should the universe be expanding
 2 outward, the 'flow' ring would contain
 3 it. Should it be expanding inward, the
 4 'flow' ring would still contain it. The
 5 atom is the basis of material dimension
 6 reality, the starting point of material
 7 substance. The 'ring' of the atom nu-
 8 clei is the contact in the 'chain' of
 9 atoms that form anything material. The
 10 'ring' of the nuclei is then the con-
 11 trol of the OUTWARD manifestations of
 12 the inner act-react of the nuclei. Thus
 13 'flow' energies are in charge of act-
 14 react energies.

15 The outer limits of our universe
 16 are in 'flow', energized from within.
 17 Flow has to contact flow to go beyond
 18 our universe: nuclei alone cannot do
 19 this, neither can perimeter without
 20 nuclei. However, 'flow' can contact,
 21 receive 'energy' from beyond our uni-
 22 verse, 'heat' the nuclei into greater
 23 act-react and thus EXPAND the perimeter
 24 forever. To expand in this manner takes
 25 complete BALANCE between the two fact-
 26 ors of the atom, and all the factors
 27 of the body housing them.

(note: L 15-27) p. 35

An atom can expand forever, & it can contract forever. You cannot do that until you accept total truth... which is the balance of the Minds. THEN you can enhance or de-enhance the atoms that make up your body. But, since this is an imperfect world, you cannot get a perfect balance. The Father can do this, but we cannot.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 Some minor clarification of the atom
2 structure is necessary since the word
3 'ring' is used instead of 'sphere'. This
4 written work is two dimensional-i.e;
5 flat, or on a plane. Three dimensional
6 goes into 'roundness' or 'spherical'
7 optic presentation, producing depth
8 perception. Two dimensional atom-or
9 flat concept- is a ring with the nu-
10 clei dead center. In action, an atom
11 radiates energy outward in all dir-
12 ections from its 'shell' or spherical
13 binding, the 'shell' being in 'flow',
14 expanding or contracting according to
15 act-react of the core or nuclei. To
16 check this out, go through the twenty
17 or more of Quantum Mechanic's textbook
18 presentations, mostly on theory. To
19 check out Kinetic mysteries, dig into
20 Particle Physic's theory.

21 Adjust your thinking to this 'flat'
22 presentation, as all the schematic's
23 later on are in 'flat' dimension, with
24 the KINETIC ATOM given special care
25 because it is multi-dimensional WITH-
26 OUT a core or nuclei, therefore NOT
27 a sphere.

NOTES

1 One need not know the structure of
 2 atom's to UNDERSTAND how they act on
 3 life, with the exception of the dif-
 4 ference in the FUNCTION of the common
 5 core atom and the profuse kinetic atom.

6 The core atom produces the kinetic
 7 atom. Core atoms form a field that
 8 is channeled through a round trunk
 9 formed by human body material, usually
 10 calcium, that produces a 'nerve' carr-
 11 ier. As core atom energy field goes
 12 through this channel, a 'ring' of
 13 kinetic energy forms, riding the cal-
 14 cium or nerve coating. Energy 'leaks'
 15 or radiates OUTWARD from this 'ring',
 16 never INWARD. Kinetic energy, radiat-
 17 ing outward, has no core and the en-
 18 ergy is burr-like, but can hook, bend
 19 or remain straight like spikes. When
 20 focused, channeled from channel to
 21 channel, built massively until its
 22 release or use on a material object of
 23 conductivity, can lift, tear, drive or
 24 manipulate solid objects, then dis-
 25 appear completely. When produced by
 26 many fields of different weight core
 27 energy atoms, the kinetic atom does
 28 re-arrange core atoms.

(note: L 6-7) p. 37

The Hard Core
 Atom produces EVERY-
 THING here, in the
 material.

(note by Paul Bunker)

(note: L 19-25) p. 37

You can project
 Kinetic Energy through
 your eyes, your hands,
 or your voice. You can
 keep the Kinetic Energy
 in your body to bolster
 every fibre of your body,
 and then you will gain
 "super strength" abili-
 ties & the ability to
 break boards, etc.
 without physical injury.

See pp. 97-104 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 Do not misunderstand. Kinetic atoms
2 exist around all energy core atom field
3 complexes, including our universe, not
4 just a 'life form' body. However, the
5 kinetic atom can interact with all core
6 energy atoms. Core energy atoms CANNOT
7 mix with ALL other core energy atoms.
8 Mix a few different core energy atoms
9 and you get a hydrogen bomb- or worse.

10 To get a 'visual' of the 'ring' of
11 a kinetic atom, take a penny balloon,
12 pull its open end over a broom handle
13 until stretched tight, then roll from
14 the open end on the broom handle back
15 to the end of the broom handle. That
16 is how the kinetic atom forms, but only
17 on 'trunk' carrier core energy atom
18 fields, such as nerves, arteries, veins
19 and skeletal structures of 'life forms'.
20 Any body or field of core energy atoms
21 forms an aura surrounding the produced
22 'solid' of that object. The aura is
23 composed of the 'spikes' of the kinetic
24 atom.

25 Kinetic atoms are the link between
26 material and immaterial dimensions. They
27 are the Minds tools in this universe.

(note: L 22-24) p. 38

The Aura is your
Feel Field, and you feel
or sense things with the
tendrils or "spikes" of
your Aura.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 Your Minds use kinetic energy to use,
2 direct, correct or abuse your animal
3 body at all times. The Minds can bomb
4 you awake or to sleep, yet remain alert
5 themselves. When you take control of
6 your Minds, you take control of kinetic
7 energy. Your Minds know already HOW to
8 use it. When your Amind takes total
9 control of your animal body, Bmind and
10 Cmind can do NOTHING without the con-
11 sent and direction of the Amind.

12 The Amind- that sniveling, bellyachin
13 bum batch of mixed, torn up feelings
14 everyone-including yourself- tells you
15 to get rid of! Why Not? Then the Mind
16 can do as it damn well pleases, and
17 does, as of right now. One Mind in
18 charge of two other Minds brings chaos,
19 whereas Amind, being the component of
20 ALL Minds, can balance them in use.

21 The question always arises: can any-
22 one else get me to do something I do
23 not want to do? You should now know
24 that answer. Their mind can caress,
25 coax, stress your kinetic field- or even
26 wallop it when necessary! You let your-
27 self wide open by giving permission in

28

1 most instances, even turning off your
2 own Minds to do so, or unknowingly
3 listening to their music or sitting in
4 their color schemes.

5 Music carries high kinetic energizers
6 at all times. These energizers can be-
7 come instant actuators when nudged
8 slightly by another's mind.

9 There is a distinct music for each
10 of the wavelengths. Delta has a slow,
11 paced and gradually quickening 'drumbeat'
12 to simulate and stimulate heartbeat,
13 often building up to high energy body
14 release, sometimes seeming frenzy if
15 gone unchecked. After the 'music' is
16 over, the body relaxes completely with
17 no stress carry-over.

18 Alpha wave music is usually found
19 among the classic's. It is the type of
20 song and instrumentation that blends
21 the natural Delta with the exciting
22 Beta wave. Alpha in its own right is
23 usually caught only in aria's, where
24 instrumentation has faded out, or only
25 a seeming echo remains. It is a dream-
26 like, ethereal sound, but not haunting.
27 A feeling of almost complete renewal
28 is its aftermath.

1 Alpha instrumentation has not been
2 brought forth, because musical instru-
3 ments that are mathematical and mechan-
4 ical are a product of Beta excitement
5 Complex Mind. Delta instruments, made
6 from natural products-wood, leather,
7 reeds, hollow stemmed woodlings and
8 sometimes winddriven by the lungs,-is
9 strictly animal man. So Alpha must let
10 human voice and vibrations reach out
11 to kineticly reach others. Alpha, when
12 using instrumentation, blends Delta
13 and Beta skillfully with voice and
14 kinetic's to reach pitch. Good Alpha
15 can blend all Minds skillfully in
16 reaching ever higher actuating triggers
17 in the human.

18 Pure Beta is high excitement, some-
19 times confused with Delta frenzy but
20 very high and beyond that level of
21 energy release. Excitement is achieved
22 by the Cmind using kinetic's to chop
23 up the smooth, slow flowing Delta wave.
24 Sparks fly as the Delta wave is cut up
25 like hamburger coming out of a ham-
26 burger machine. High, quick energy re-
27 lease, ALSO high, quick collapse. won-
28 derful for a short period of time.

NOTES

1 A kinetic burst from another persons
 2 mind can snap you out of almost any
 3 dwell state, unless you have energized
 4 your own kinetic body field and shut
 5 off your suggestive-curiosity feel
 6 field complex. This is the 'search' or
 7 'I am looking for something' feeling.

8 Once you have succeeded in shutting
 9 down this field, you have what is re-
 10 ferred to as a 'shield' by practition-
 11 ers of any branch of metaphysic's. You
 12 have to consciously lower this shield
 13 in order to even sometimes hear what
 14 others are saying close to you.

15 You will be accused of being absent-
 16 minded, like the absent-minded profess-
 17 ors. It is quite the contrary- you are
 18 being TOTAL-minded with your own de-
 19 gree of thought and action, NOT theirs.

20 A Pleasure dwell is the expanding of
 21 this control into many thoughts, act-
 22 ions and fields at any given single
 23 time. Any kind of non-action to replen-
 24 ish your body or mind energies causes
 25 this field to weaken, defining Mind
 26 weakening as the Minds kinetic energy
 27 no longer being able to contact the
 28 fast fading body kinetic wave. This is

(note: L 1-3) p. 42

You could not have a Pleasure Dwell without a Bubble of Kinetic Energy, because if you feel that you're going to be attacked or threatened, you're NOT going to be able to get into a Pleasure Dwell. But, if you get into a Pleasure Dwell, there's no threat there. It can be all around you, but you will not know it. No one will want to attack you, because you will not be there to them! See pp.90-93 of T.S.D. (note by Paul Bunker)

(note: L 1-28) p. 42

Your Kinetic Bubble can protect you from psychic attacks, bullets, nuclear bombs, cold, heat, gas, or anything else! You do NOT need to destroy the enemy to defend yourself. When you are in a Pleasure Dwell, the Bubble automatically forms,... and the deeper the Pleasure Dwell, the deeper the Bubble is. See pp.90-92 of T.S.D. (note by Paul Bunker)

1 why Christ in the last seconds on the
 2 cross cried "Father, why hast Thou for-
 3 saken me?". His weakened, almost non-
 4 existent body kinetic shield was sud-
 5 denly penetrated by Complex Mind's
 6 stored kinetic body energy with sear-
 7 ing pain memory. Christ had lost His
 8 shield, after days of torture, lack of
 9 food and water and finally slow, cold,
 10 brutal murder. To be fair, He did get
 11 Cmind to waste its energy and thereby
 12 assure Bmind's vast reserve to sudden-
 13 ly blast Him back to life.....

14 How does one get rid of pleasure
 15 wrecking, -sometimes 'self-thoughts', or
 16 anothers 'evil' thoughts penetrating
 17 theirs?

18 A drunken wino stumbles through your
 19 door, stinking to high heaven, slobber-
 20 ing over the room, mouthing curses and
 21 generally making a pest of theirself,
 22 even being a stranger to you! Think-
 23 what are you going to do?

24 You are going to get rid of the un-
 25 invited guest, one way or another. You
 26 do this by CONCENTRATING on what to do
 27 in the immediate moment, decide what to

28

(note: L 14-17) p. 43

If you see the world in Negative terms, then you are using the wrong eyes to look at the world with. In other words, your C-mind has your eyes & IT is judging the world, etc. Live your life to seek PLEASURE, and the world will become beautiful to you again. Remember, though, that C-mind doesn't cause negativity on PURPOSE. See pp. 60-62 & pp. 79-80 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

NOTES

1 do, and then do it. You do the exact
 2 same process with a thought that causes
 3 you to feel bad. Forget where it came
 4 from or where it is going- concentrate
 5 on it, kick it out and replace it with
 6 a good feeling thought, otherwise you
 7 end up entertaining the drunken wino.

8 Concentration. Lost art. Too easily
 9 distracted. Too much going on- due, of
 10 course, to actions caused by those that
 11 CAN concentrate.

12 To learn to concentrate is easy, as-
 13 suming you are in fair health with
 14 working faculties, and you DESIRE to
 15 do so. Take a sheet of paper-any color-
 16 and draw five target circles on it
 17 using ANY color crayon or different
 18 color crayons, the sixth or smallest
 19 circle being the core of the 'target'.
 20 You may use different color crayons to
 21 'solid' the heart of this last circle
 22 or bullseye. Place this on a wall, sit
 23 down far enough away to see it clearly
 24 and portions of the wall. Look at the
 25 outer circle until the other circles
 26 fuzz, then move in one circle, repeat-
 27 ing until you have reached the bulls-
 28 eye.

(note: L 8) p. 44

Concentration IS
 Chi, & it's a very high
 form of concentration.
 Chi use originated when
 the C-mind Exiles found
 out, quite accidentally,
 that concentration was
 a terrific weapon. Chi
 control can be had
 INSTANTLY thru learn-
 ing to instantly concen-
 trate. See pp. 84-85 of
 T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

(note: L 12-15) p. 44

If you stare at
 the circles, get bored,
 and other thoughts start
 coming into your head,
 then you have quit
concentrating on concen-
tration! Concentration is
 a hell of a job to first
 accomplish, but you're a
 TOTALLY DIFFERENT
 PERSON, afterwards.
 See p. 86 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

NOTES

1 Now CONCENTRATE on that bullseye un-
 2 till it starts expanding. Try to find
 3 shades of color in the solid as it ex-
 4 pands. Keep concentrating until you do.

5 This will take repeated efforts for
 6 some. It is advisable to set an alarm
 7 clock or timer for fifteen minutes
 8 when you first try. When you get down
 9 to less than thirty seconds- not set-
 10 ting the alarm, of course- you can
 11 safely feel you CONCENTRATE rapidly
 12 enough for most common situations in
 13 present life happenings. You can avoid
 14 many common pitfalls. The bullseye now
 15 is some ones evil thoughts, your own
 16 or a car rushing at you ten foot a
 17 second. Within months, starting at zero
 18 your concentration can be whiplike and
 19 instant and follow-up action a split
 20 second later. This split second act-
 21 ion is needed to 'throw' kinetic en-
 22 ergy to target beyond the body before
 23 the kinetic energy fades, unless you
 24 master the 'flow' principle used in
 25 hypnosis, or the 'bomb' kind used by
 26 Minds. Hypnosis falls under the sug-
 27 gestive-curiosity feel field complex.
 28 Concentration is the key-kinetic con-

Note: Attention or concentration is also a very important concept in many movements like Zen & Taoism

As the kinetic or 'Ki' energy is focussed or tuned in, there is an awesome amount of potential for students who can balance their Minds. As A-Mind puts out energy in the 8 Hertz range, it is combined with the 11 or so range of C-Mind etc. This can send the total brain wattage in the 20's. A level that can provide 1st Instance energy changes or mind over matter. AF

(note by Al Fry)

1 -trol on the flow principle is the
2 answer.

3 Kinetic energy can kick, grab or car-
4 ess. Hypnosis uses flow kinetic's in
5 the human, mind induced. In the animal
6 hypnosis is still flow, but motion act-
7 uated. When both mind and motion act-
8 uators are used on a human, deep hyp-
9 nosis is induced.

10 A person under direct hypnotic con-
11 trol has an overwhelming desire to
12 please the hypnotist. They know they
13 are being subject to command and love
14 it. The hypnotist becomes a total
15 authority, to be obeyed regardless of
16 cost. In hypnosis, the one under is
17 not following their own feelings, dir-
18 ections and commands, but the orders
19 given by the hypnotist, and the feel-
20 ings, direction and command of the
21 hypnotist.

22 You are subjected to suggestive hyp-
23 notism from the second of conception
24 and until you die, unless you 'shut
25 off' the flow from others, or raise a
26 complete, 24 hour a day shield. It is
27 easier to set up a checkmaster on any

(note: L 4) p. 46

Kinetic Flow
just means that you're
flowing in Kinetics. Flow
means: to move, flow
freely, or undulate. Flow
is just the mere act of
movement. See p. 95 of
T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 suggestive influence coming your way,
 2 so that you instantly recognize out-
 3 side inducement as such, then shut it
 4 off or ignore it politely.

5 You can rapidly build your check-
 6 master by listening to the radio or
 7 television promotional ads, or reading
 8 any written material, including this
 9 work. That is why this writing neither
 10 tells you to do anything or even sug-
 11 gests that you try. That makes the
 12 writing of this difficult and sentence
 13 structure sometimes archaic. There is
 14 under no circumstances anything in this
 15 work that attempts to take advantage
 16 of suggestive hypnotism, although at
 17 times it does slip in because all lan-
 18 guage on this planet embodies suggest-
 19 ive hypnotism in its structure.

20 As you are listening, looking and/or
 21 reading, try to pick out everything
 22 that SUGGESTS that you do SOMETHING in
 23 another persons favor, many times mak-
 24 ing it appear as though you are DOING
 25 YOURSELF a FAVOR. Stay with it a week
 26 or so and become A'P'ALLED, with your
 27 Cmind screaming up denials and ex-
 28 cuses.

(note: L 20-28) p. 47

In Chi... if I walk
 up to you & touch you,
 YOU throw YOURSELF
 back across that room!
 I don't have a damn thing
 to do with it. All that
 this is doing is creating
 a reflex-survival-
 protective action in you,
 and you throw yourself
 across the room. That's
 training & that's hypno-
 sis & that's suggestion.
 However, if you use a
 Kinetic Force Bomb on
 them, you WILL be
 sending them across the
 room! See p. 81 & pp.
 100-102 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 You can refuse a hypnotist direct
2 hypnotic control and the hypnotist is
3 powerless, unless you stay around to
4 argue about it. The hypnotist will go
5 into suggestive flow and get you to
6 agree, sometimes a week or so in the
7 future, if not right then.

8 Hypnotism can use all the kinetic
9 energies of your body and Minds when
10 you have surrendered that control free-
11 ly or under the force of a Mind bomb.
12 Another persons Mind bomb will only
13 affect you for seconds or moments, un-
14 til your own mind can analyse, accept
15 or reject the ORDER given by your boss,
16 mate or military commander....or a
17 knowing metaphysic. This can get you
18 killed very quick under certain condit-
19 ions.

20 Most hypnotists use only a fraction
21 of the hypnotized persons kinetic en-
22 ergy. Activating the Sleep Field is
23 the easiest, the motor nerve controls
24 and finally the eye matrix controls
25 are harder to do, while the smell/taste
26 is then fairly simple. When under, this
27 person becomes a very nice robot. But

28

1 suggestive orders when given under
2 hypnosis can erupt weeks or even months
3 after the person is brought out. The
4 appalling fact is that a person hyp-
5 notized is NOT acting under their
6 WILL, but under the hypnotists will.

7 How far can hypnotism reach in con-
8 trol? Only up to the ENTITY expansion.
9 Any hypnotist that has taken a person
10 that far out receives a startling
11 shock: the person goes out from under
12 the hypnotists control instantly, leav-
13 ing a very shook hypnotist. Let us look:
14 Regression hypnosis is very faulty at
15 the best. At the worst it is absolute-
16 ly laughable.

17 What part of the Feel Field is being
18 relived? If it is sight and sound, a
19 man will 'report' that he was a 'woman'
20 and if a woman that she was a 'man! Why?
21 The Feel field is probing OUTWARD and
22 reporting on OBSERVATIONS only. The
23 person they 'see' becomes them in the
24 report- usually the 'one' that made the
25 strongest impression on them.

26 Most humans do not completely KNOW
27 how they look from the FRONT, and when
28

1 they go into REGRESSIVE MEMORY under
2 hypnosis, how can they remember some-
3 thing they didn't know in the first
4 place?

5 Hypnotism is real. It does work. It
6 is valuable. It is better to know what
7 you are doing before you do it. Suggest-
8 ive hypnotism is the dollars of Adver-
9 tising/Marketing firms. They get very
10 good at it. They are trying to get the
11 okay to do DIRECT HYPNOSIS on the TV
12 screen, but so far FCC has turned them
13 down.

14 Bmind and Cmind have kinetic fields
15 NOT of this world, but their kinetic's
16 'feed' through ours-when we let it
17 happen. Amind now has its kinetic
18 field OF this world. At all times there
19 is a powerful interact going on: un-
20 limited expansion from beyond versus
21 a very strong Amind Shield on earth and
22 limited by acts in the material, but
23 balancing out rapidly.

24 Out of Body experiences are the re-
25 sult of the body kinetic form leaving
26 the body while the body is in a 'calm'
27 situation-i.e.: suspended in time.

28

1 Perhaps the word 'calm' should be
 2 looked at closely. Calm today is used
 3 only in a very limited way-i.e;'they
 4 are calm and peaceful.....they are
 5 calm but ready to explode' . CALM
 6 is a state of being, HOW it is achiev-
 7 ed has as many answers as it has ques-
 8 tions. A person shot or badly broken
 9 in a fall can be calm for a period of
 10 time, so calm is a STATE OF EMOTION
 11 that for a time is motionless.

12 Out of control Out of Body experien-
 13 ces are usually frightening afterwards
 14 or in retrospect. Strictly controlled
 15 Out of Body experiences always have a
 16 'cord' between body and 'ectoplasm' .
 17 A natural Out of Body trip is free and
 18 majestic, with the kinetic body feed-
 19 ing into the physical body all the in-
 20 formation gained, so that it can clear-
 21 ly be remembered afterwards without
 22 panic or doubt.

23 To reach any use of kinetic energy
 24 beyond automatic or auto-induced act-
 25 tivation calls for concentration to
 26 reach a SINGLE SUBJECT, everything else
 27 is 'out' of contention, blank to every-

(note: L 12-14) p. 51

It is the little animal (A-mind) that is afraid in such cases, NOT the Minds. Your little animal is terrified of intelligence at all times & places UNTIL such time as you can use your intelligence to nullify & modify that Fear of Self Preservation... which is high alertness... that our A-mind has. See pp. 38-40 of T.S.D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

Note: Non sequential dreams are often only sensory disturbances. Flat one dimensional dreams are Mind induced projections and the 'entity' level visions of stark and 3 dimensional clarity are from higher level components.

(note by Al Fry)

1 thing else that exists: all Minds must
2 be as clear as space without stars.

3 To give a fairly clear example of
4 diverse concentration: any written
5 work of fair length will have mistakes.
6 A person studying the work for the
7 knowledge in the work will NOT notice
8 the mistakes in printing and spelling,
9 nor anything else UNLESS it breaks the
10 flow of knowledge. Another person will
11 catch every mistake, which proves they
12 were NOT studying with UNDIVIDED atten-
13 tion.....they are critical of the tool
14 they are using instead of the job they
15 SHOULD be doing.....most production
16 jobs are lost that way because of bad
17 work.

18 Now is the time for Entity Aware-
19 ness. Should what you are reading from
20 now on NOT make too much sense to you,
21 do not become discouraged. You are not
22 too secure with your own Entity yet.
23 Give it a while to break through to
24 you on a stronger basis.

25 There is a PRIMARY CORELESS ATOM. Its
26 'rings' have tendrils shooting IN as
27 well as OUTWARDS, like the kinetic
28 atom.

(note: L 25-28) p. 52

This Primary
Coreless Atom does
NOT appear in the sche-
matic section of Comp.
IV. Chinese doctors
have VOLUMES that
detail the form & action
of these Kinetic Atoms.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 This primary atom is the life energy
 2 atom and the Chinese have the chain of
 3 these atoms in easy to read drawings,
 4 dating from over 5000 years ago. This
 5 chain is their key to acupuncture, used
 6 on the human body. No one can DETECT
 7 this flow or these atoms with machines,
 8 yet the Chinese PROVE they are there
 9 by merely putting them to work.

10 Since life energy exists out of this
 11 material world and must enter it, it
 12 must have a vehicle....kinetic (by-
 13 product) energy. The two go hand and
 14 glove.

15 Entity- which literally means ALL
 16 combined of everything within its
 17 scope- acts with the human on a kinetic
 18 energy wavelength. Steady, pulsing
 19 and calm human kinetic energy expands
 20 to meet the contracting Entity Life
 21 Atom. The tendrils entwine. Out of
 22 this world intelligence flows in, but
 23 the human form must adapt this in-
 24 telligence to knowledge which is func-
 25 tion before a human body can use it.

26 A word to describe this action has
 27 been brought forth and used, but the
 28 ones practicing this word misuse it.

(note: L 4-9) p. 53

Chakras are the Concentration Points of the body's system, and these energy centres are activated by PLEASURE. Acupuncture merely Short-circuits these energy centres, thereby getting rid of energy overloads. If you're getting too much energy in one part of the body, it burns itself up & the flesh goes dead... cancer. See pp. 87-89 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

(note: L 15-25) p. 53

IF you have an Entity, you will NOT KNOW IT until IT makes itself known to you. Until it makes itself known to you, you will NOT know. See p. 107 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)

1 Science is the word. Take the UN-
2 PROVEN, put it into system, which is
3 function, and PROVE it by repeat act-
4 ion learnable by an average person.
5 This has turned around: use the PROOF
6 of ONE subject to DISAPPROVE the UN-
7 PROVABLE of another subject. Another
8 double standard involved in science
9 is the ability to DISAPPROVE anything
10 NEW by using OLD standards.

11 Entity tends to smile at the debacle.
12 The Evolutionaries vs the Creationists-
13 both the result of FEAR syndrome: the
14 Evolutionists are afraid the Creation-
15 ists might be right, then they will
16 surely 'go to hell'; the Creationists
17 are afraid the Evolutionist might be
18 right, then the Creationists sure put
19 a lot of work and time in for NOTHING
20 AT ALL! Yet neither of these 'sciences'
21 are based on FACT at all! Supposed
22 FACT- yes. Provable fact- no. This is
23 pure science? No. Used as a proof to
24 yourself so as to DO what you WANT to
25 DO- beautiful. No one needs science for
26 that sort of indulgence.

27 Entity 'ring' tendrils go BEYOND this
28 dimension- universe, BUT NOT THE "RING"

1 ITSELF. The Entity Ring blends against
2 the Universe Ring, then the Entity
3 Ring Tendrils REACH beyond to the
4 finite. After the 'contact' Entity
5 Ring contracts back to the Soul Entity
6 Ring and attempts to feed the function
7 into the Soul Entity Ring.

8 Read this very carefully. Once you
9 leave the MATERIAL Atom Field, IMMAT-
10 ERIAL Atom structure is in FLOW.

11 The Soul Entity Atom, the Life Atom
12 and Entity Atom , along with the
13 VISITOR Atom, have a basic structure,
14 and vary only as to DENSENESS or how
15 many 'particles' comprise the Ring.
16 For easier comprehension, 'particles'
17 will be defined as '-individual pods
18 of total intelligence-'. These three
19 basic atom structures each has a MIND
20 of its own. Each uses Kinetic Energy
21 Contact System. Each can 'shield' when
22 they desire to do so, including the
23 alien Entities that came here and are
24 now trapped here. The Alien Entity
25 merely lost its ability to EXTEND
26 tendrils OUTWARD, therefore is cut off
27 from contact OUTSIDE this Universe.

28

1 This atom group is pictorially
2 impossible to capture on material of
3 any sort. Using the 'flat' or 'plane'
4 two dimensional method, it looks like
5 a transparent tube in a perfect circle
6 with a 'visible' gap breaking the
7 circle, thus allowing the energy to
8 flow back and forth without interrupt-
9 ion by curving on itself at the 'end'
10 of each circle. Before you jump to
11 any conclusion: this atom is a SPHERE
12 with the 'gaps' EVERYWHERE in the
13 SPHERE. The picture of this 'atom'
14 should not be too foreign to you in
15 the 'flat' drawing of it: the 'halo'
16 artists depicted on 'saints' heads,
17 with the 'light' shining outward as
18 well as inward.

19 Where 'gaps' align, creation in that
20 environment happens, providing that the
21 concentrated kinetic energy is dense
22 enough to assimilate core atoms. Please
23 do not confuse creation with procreat-
24 ion.

25 Visitor Entities expand BEYOND the
26 Universe or contract beyond the INSIDE
27 of the Core Atom at any time. INSIDE

28

NOTES

1 means the nuclei or core of the mat-
 2 erial atom. Going SMALLER than the
 3 nuclei means Visitor Entities can
 4 bring FORTH material core atoms.

5 Entity Ring atoms are of two types.
 6 The Alien Entity can only operate with-
 7 in the confines of this universe, it
 8 does NOT have tendrils extending OUT-
 9 WARD. It CAN NOT 'break' through the
 10 Atom Universe Ring. This is the Cmind
 11 or Complex Mind Entity. The CREATED
 12 Bmind Entity Atom Ring CAN and does
 13 expand outward as well as inward and
 14 the tendrils- but not the Ring- can
 15 go BEYOND this Universe Atom Ring.

16 The Soul Atom Ring- sometimes re-
 17 ferred to as the 'soul entity' because
 18 it has become compatible with the
 19 Bmind Entity Ring- has the same appear-
 20 ence and flow as the other IMMATERIAL
 21 Atom Rings, but it CAN NOT reach OUT-
 22 WARD. Without the outreaching tendrils
 23 it can only expand outward until it
 24 contacts the inward tendrils of Bmind
 25 or Cmind, or they reach INWARD to
 26 contact it.

27 YOU ARE READY FOR THE SCHEMATICS.

28

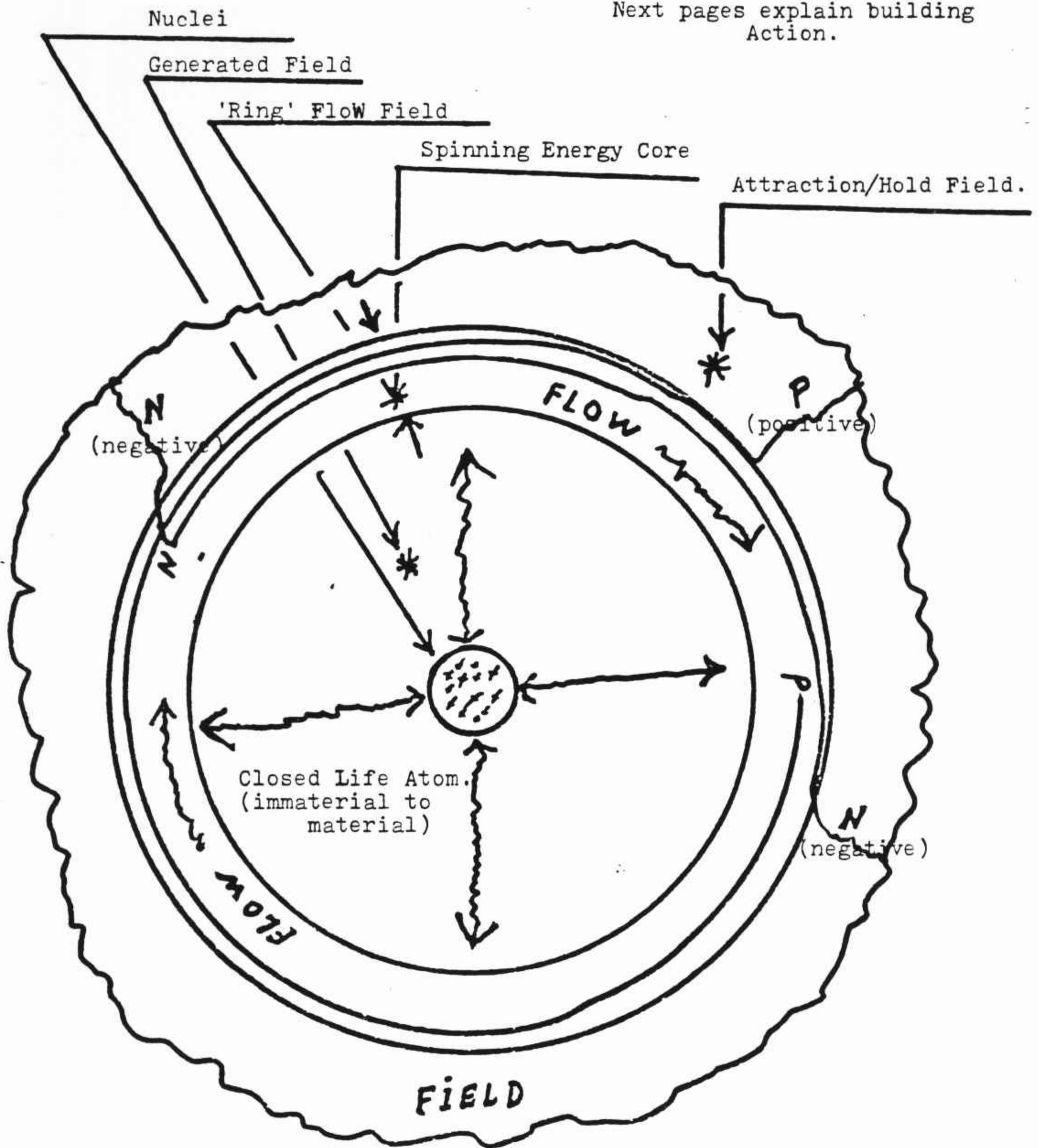
(note: L 2-4) p. 57

It's naturally smaller because the core forms first, and as it says in your Bibles, "God took a rib from Adam & made Eve." So, the hard core of the center of the atom... in the material... comes first, and it throws off the energy that causes the Flow Ring, which is the female.

(note by Paul Bunker)

Material Core Atom.

Next pages explain building Action.



Procreation of living
Material.

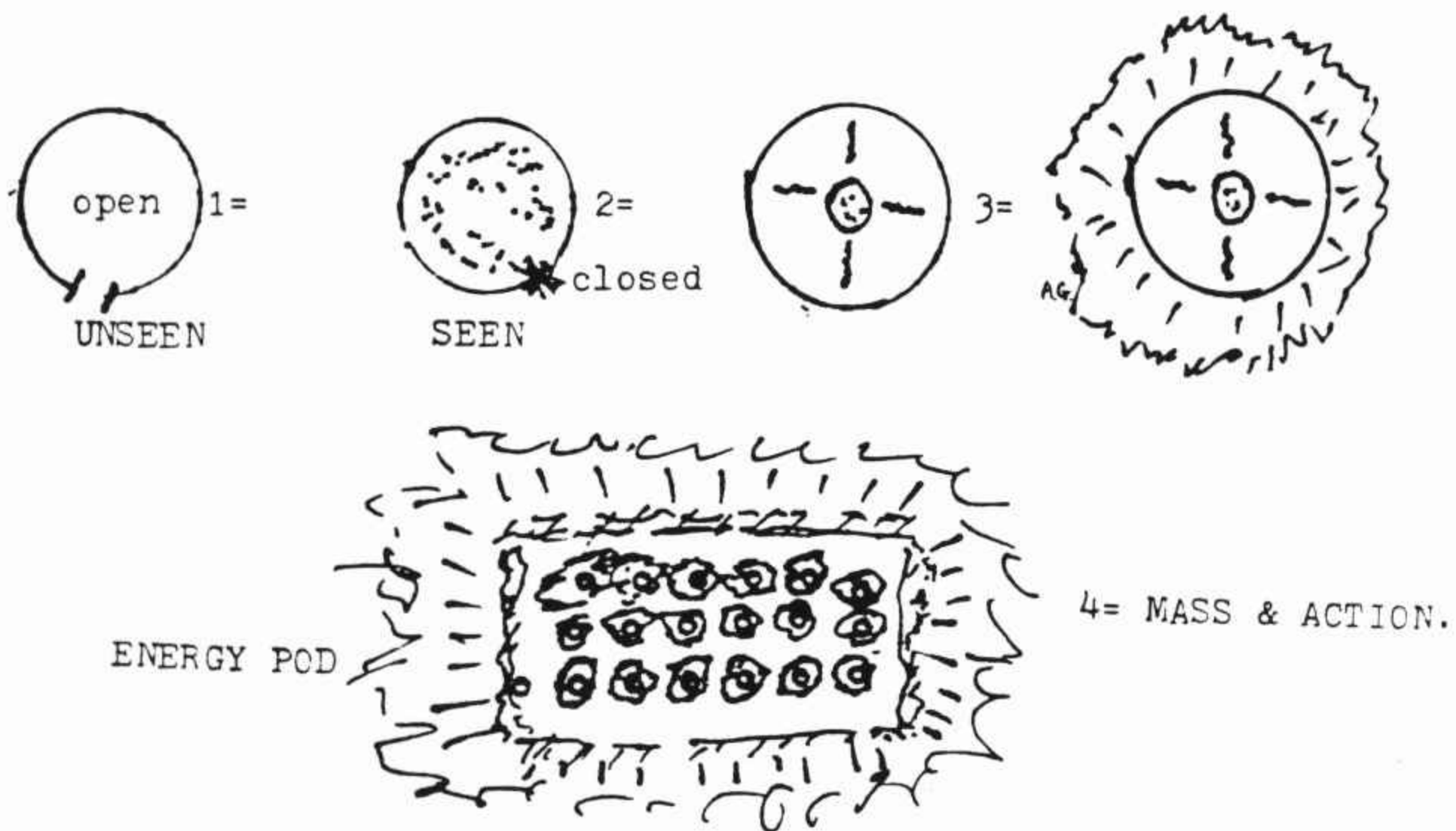
In the flash of pregnation, Life Energy Atoms close the 'gaps' and fuse into a perfect closed sphere (see schematic on Life Atoms). Once closed the Life Atom becomes the Material Core of the Material Core Atom. Instant energy is generated OUTWARD. The energy meets material resistance, builds, then starts spinning, creating the 'Ring' Flow Field, which in turn creates the Attraction/Hold field. Energy from the Life Atom keeps increasing, building an ever larger Attraction/Hold Field with the increased speed of the spinning Flow Field until COMPATIBLE Atoms are reached and locked onto, then the attracted mass forms a CELL of 'like' Life. At this point the Life Atom- now the Material Core or Nuclei of the Material Core Atom- starts 'pulsing' energy in an outward/inward act-react 'feeding' method to maintain the new field component.

The one cell of 'like' Life has now started and attracts other cells until (easy!) a unit or 'pod' of goal orientated energy is pulsing, creating a greater field.

Compatible Cell Pods attract other compatible Cell Pods until an OBJECT in the material is established WITHIN the limits of each Material Core Atom Energy capacity.

Any multitude of varying objects form in the material due only to 'heat' range. 'Heat' range varies from free floating, widely separated atoms in cold space to compacted, heavy atoms in a Sun. Resistance of one atom to another atom is the only source of this 'heat' range gradient. Momentum is established by any Material Core Atom by its Energy Field seeking another compatible Energy Field, thus the 'speed of light' Quantum Factor is established as to mass, density and type of material object produced.

The schematic below is presented to give a single vision of the Atom chain. It does NOT represent any object in formation, but ALL objects that form. In base multiples, it was found that simple 'visions' worked, i.e.; A child could see. Three apples are in front of it. The 'teacher' names one apple number ONE, the second apple number TWO and the third apple number THREE. The child now has a 'vision' of a number for the object name 'apple' and can select which number it wants to eat. With this example, the child will be able to do multiples in the hundreds within a year, and do 'billions' in its head by maturity, yet never being able to 'handle' billions physically in a lifetime of 'handling'. Once you have the 'visuals' of the Atom Chain below, multiples- as with numbers- will follow. All the following schematic's are illustrated on this same pattern approach, and each group has its own BASE color; GREEN (Delta Wave Carrier), BLUE (Alpha Wave Carrier), RED (Beta Wave Carrier). All SHADES apply so as to blend or 'bridge' unit actions, thus bring forth -giving resistance 'heat' factors- mass and action in the physical.

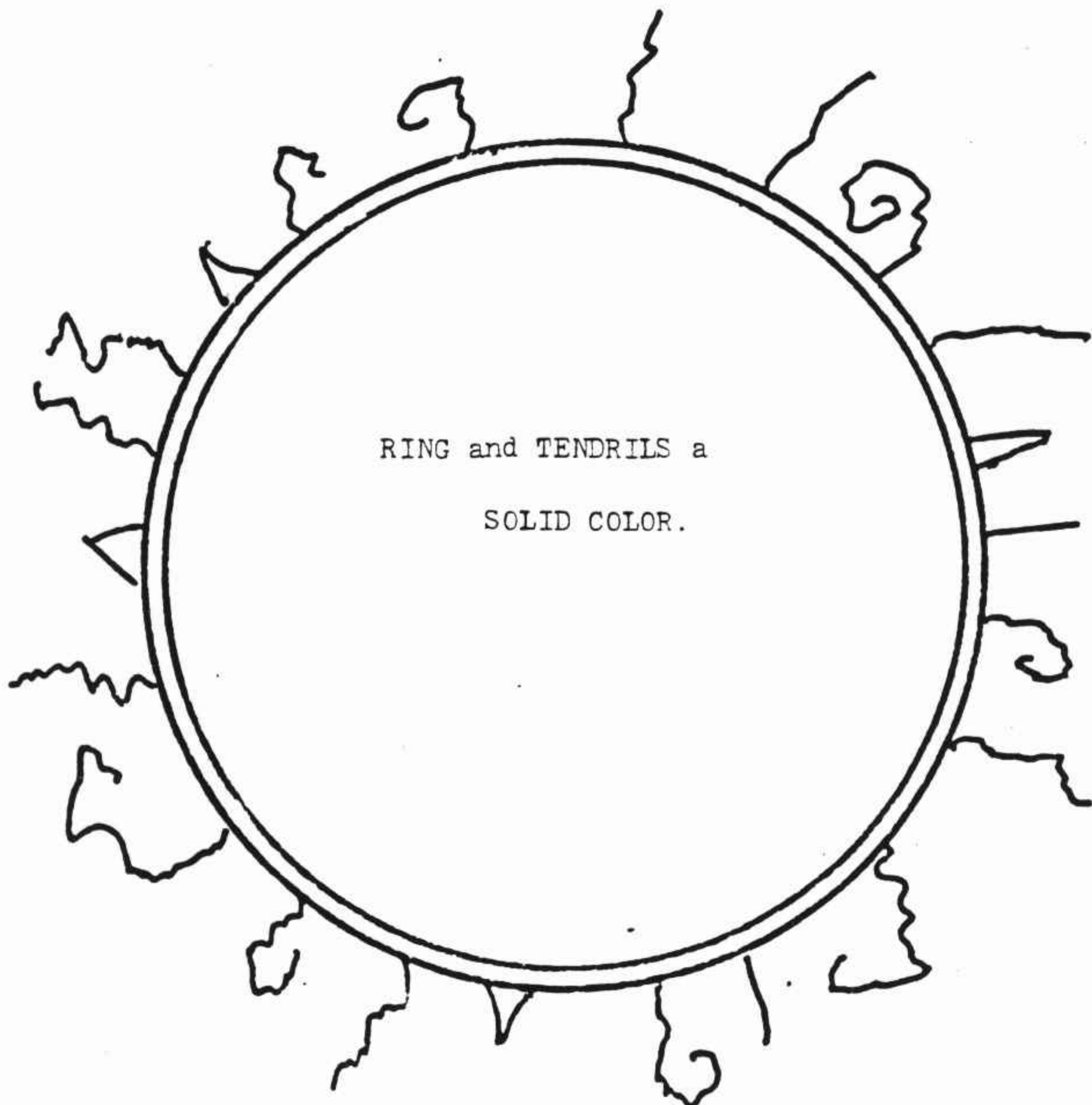


The Soul Life Atom has only INWARD tendrils in the IMMATERIAL. When it closes, the field reverses and goes OUTWARD due to material resistance. The more expanded the Soul, the greater reach of its tendrils, both within the material object and beyond- into the immaterial. The Soul is a vast core of CONCENTRATED knowledge and is constantly eager for more.

Any 'out of the body' experience is a ride on the Soul's kinetic energy. When the kinetic energy from the Memory units of the Minds maintain contact, the 'trip' is seen afterwards- and often even during the 'trip'. A person reads a New York newspaper via a close relationship in New York while the person sits in Los Angeles.....sometimes even through a total stranger.

When, by concentration, you establish 'communication' with your Soul, many unusual situations can occur, depending upon your physical bodies ability to handle them.

Color this Kinetic Atom a SOLID COLOR. Your COLOR. This is YOU as you would like to be and are striving to BE at this moment in time. DO NOT BE JUDGEMENTAL.



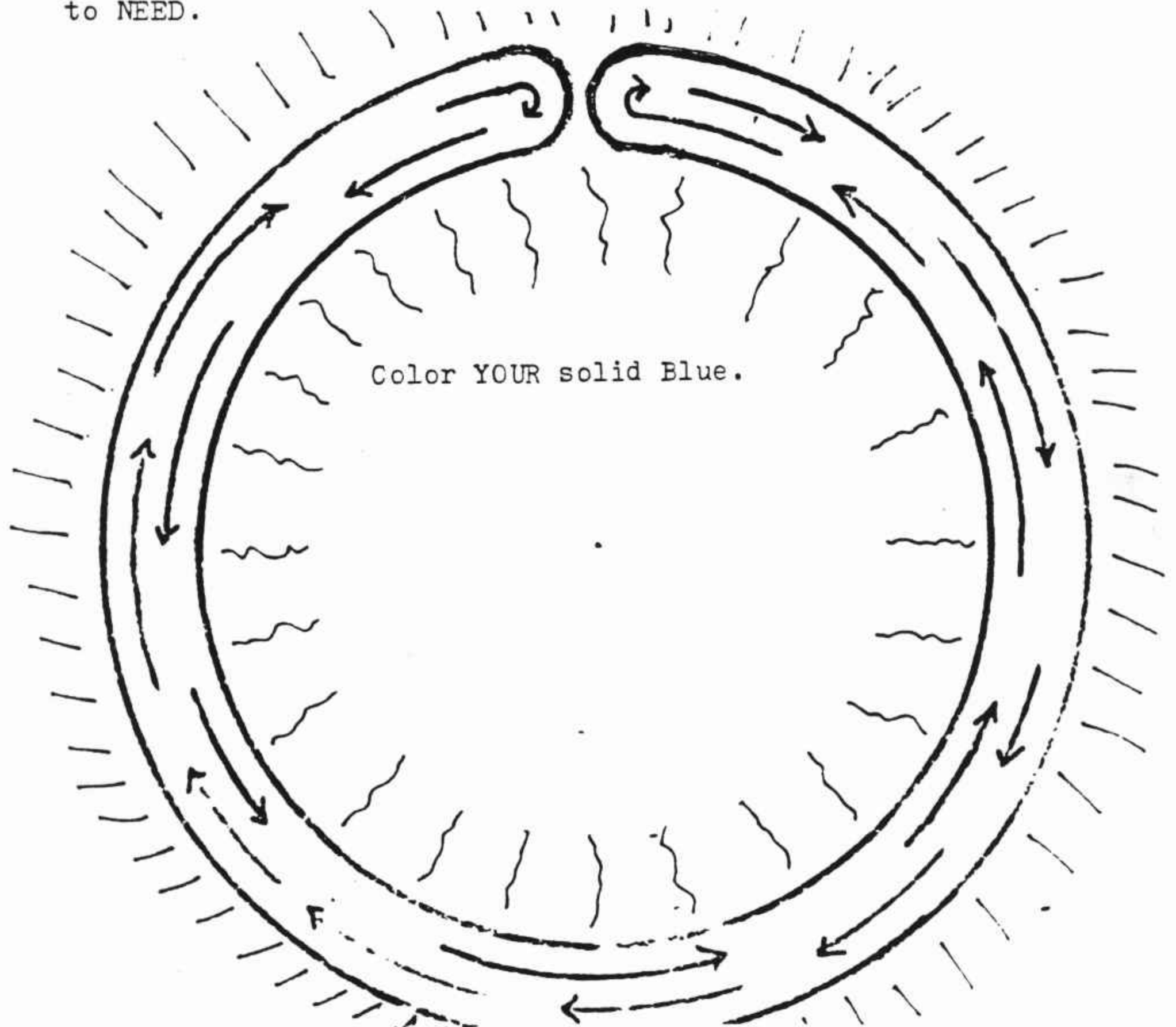
Entity Life Atom
Immaterial.

In this Universe, the Immaterial Life Atom is SPHERICAL, except in extraordinary situations, but it does FLOW on an ENDLESS concept. Should it Mass its intelligence and go into an OBLONG, single TUBE shape Mass, it can and does travel through ALL Universes. The TUBE ends merely merge into FLOW-LINE, or the All That Is. See Visitor Life Atom schematic.

There are TWO distinct Entity Life Atoms in this Universe that SELDOM come into the Material: The Bmind and the Cmind Entity Life Atoms. Only the Soul Life Atom freely TRANSITS.

Whenever a Bmind or Cmind comes into the MATERIAL in body form, world turmoil results, so it is preferred that Entity Life Atoms MERGE with Soul Life Atoms for better control and balanced use, at CONCEPTION.

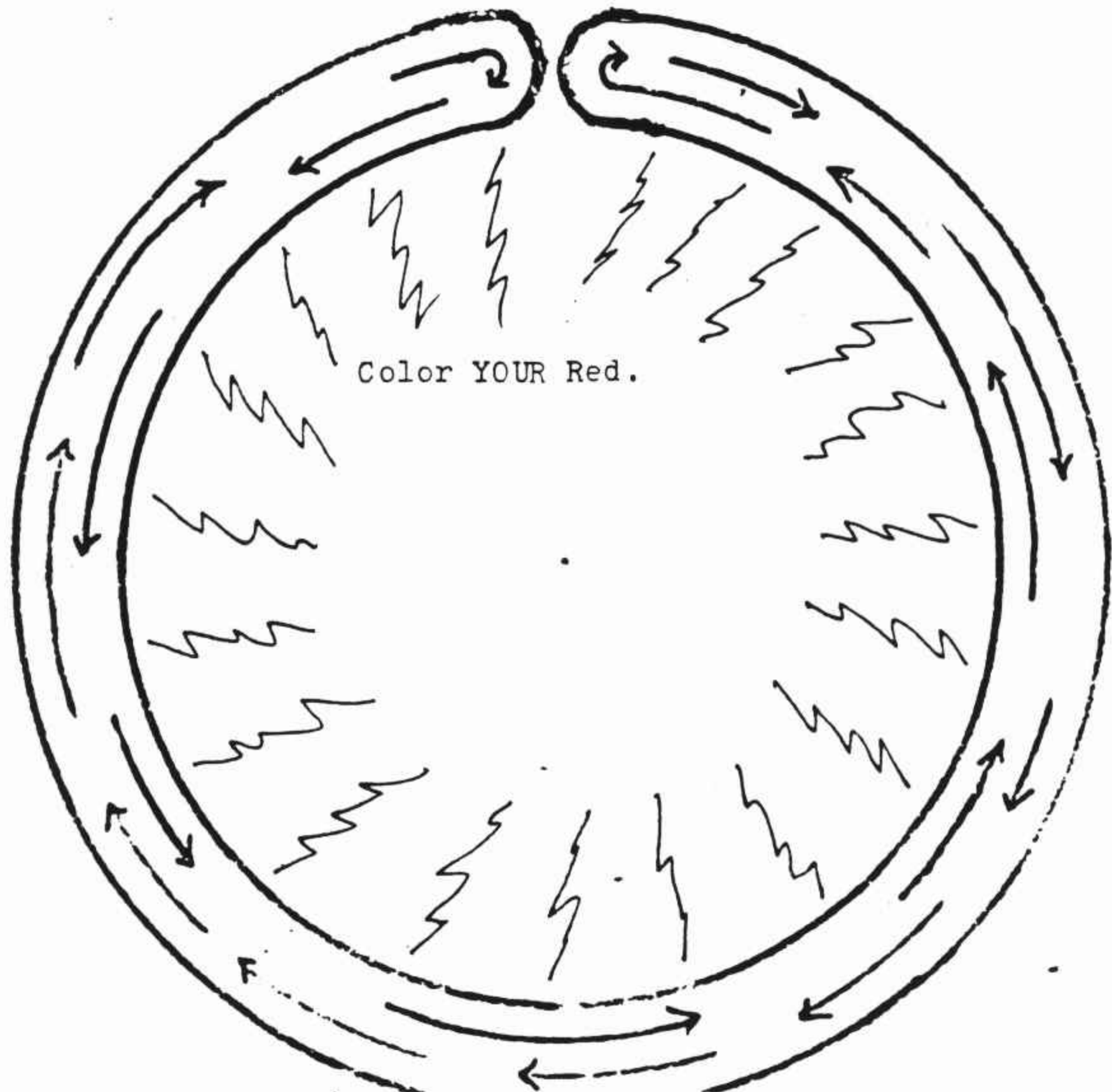
The Immaterial Life Entity Atom below is Bmind. It is a solid blue. You pick your own shade. This Atom has TENDRILS going to the OUTWARD as well as the INWARD. It can expand its tendrils BEYOND this Universe: It can contract itself down to enfold the Hard Core Atom. It has total TRAVERSE of this Universe. Its ENERGY goes BEYOND the total energy of a Universe when needed because of denial within choice. It can and does freeze multimillion man armies in midstride, then transits the settlement in time and balance to the future. Its KINETIC field is awesome when necessary. Its Intelligence is in direct proportion to NEED.



This is a Cmind Life Atom- Immaterial. Its color is solid red. Its Tendrils reach only INWARD. The OUTWARD tendrils and KINETIC field were STRIPPED from it upon its violation decision and now is the HALO around the earth described in Comp # 2. It has NO contact beyond this Universe and exists totally on its imprisoned intelligence and energy.

Being now OF EARTH, it is the LORD of this earth among the earthbound. Its intelligence- which is of yet uncomprehensible to the average human- is the originator of the CONFLICT SYSTEM of human advancement, which to it is RIGHT in its own RIGHT.

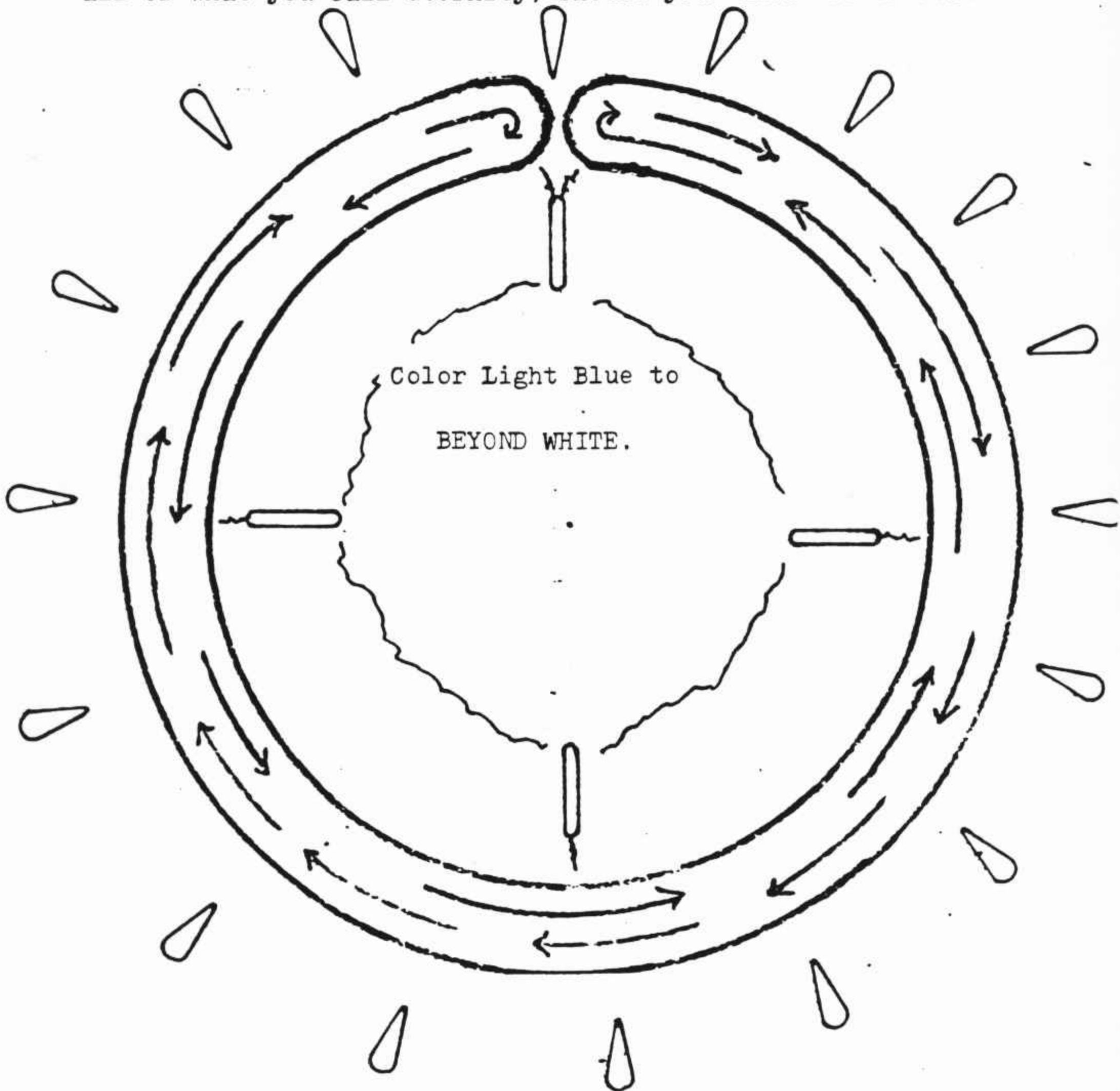
Without OUTWARD tendrils and Kinetic field, it CAN NOT tube itself: it can NOT reach FLOWLINE. It has no OUTWARD 'pull' to its sphere. It can close down and smash Hard Core Atoms. It has lost free traverse. Cmind 'visions' are frightfull due to distortion and red hue scramble, while its geometric technological manifestations are inspiring, brilliant and concept perfect, -without EMOTIONS interfering, that is.



IMMATERIAL VISITOR ENTITY

Life Atom.

Direct link to all intelligence. Light blue to beyond white. No human on earth could tolerate this Atom in the Material element in full energy, few can tolerate Kinetic CONTACT BEYOND A FEW SPLIT SECONDS. Its energy goes beyond that of all massed suns of all universes. Its power of decision is full and final. While in this Universe, it permeates ALL structures with energy at zero output- unless NEEDED. A *COMPUTER" FROM BEYOND ALL STARS, it is NOT told and does NOT tell WHAT to do: IT DOES IT, based on a choice mechanism that is infallible beyond infallible, yet is a total part of you for all of what you call eternity, should you 'know' it or NOT.

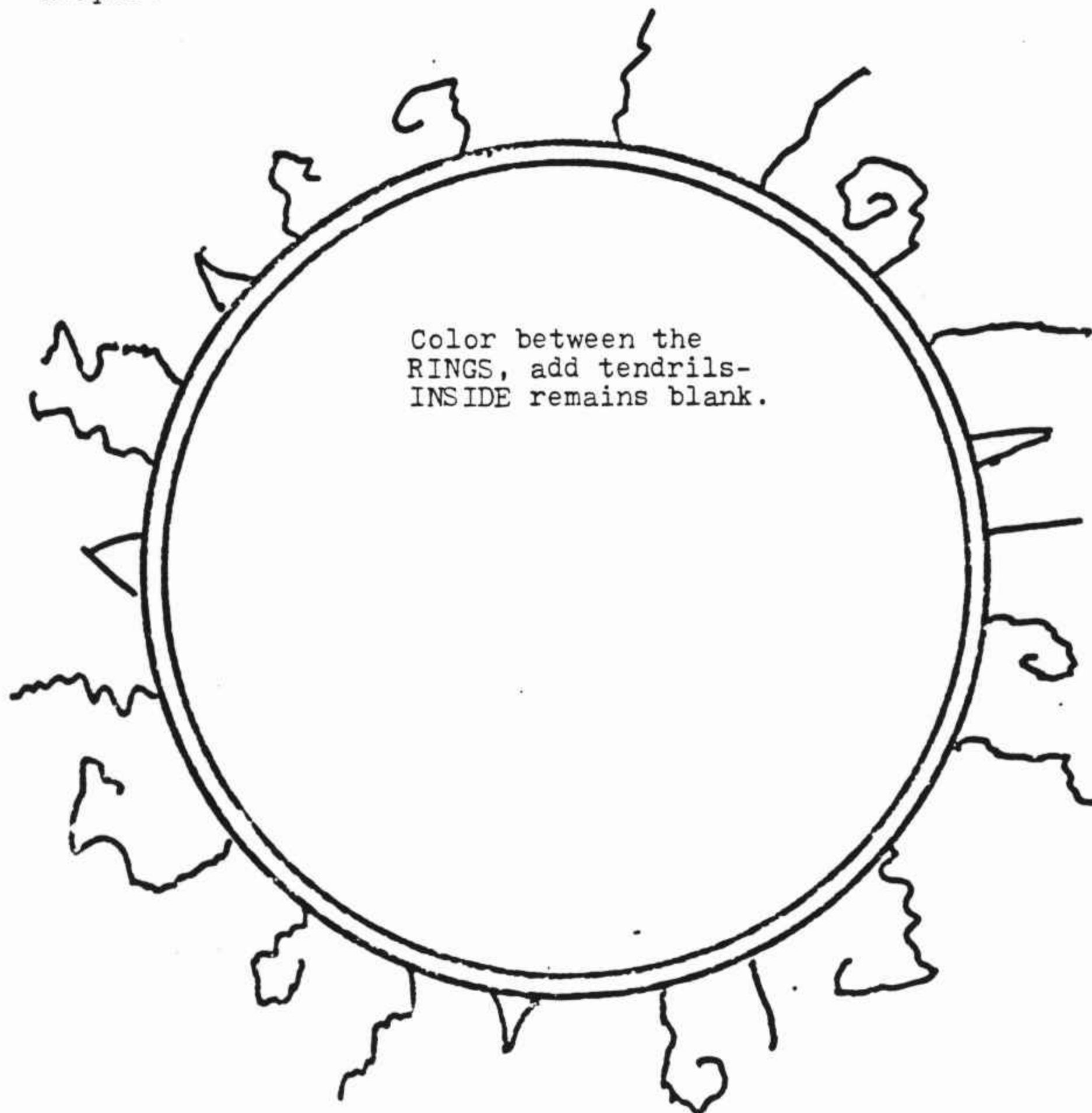


Kinetic Atom.

The Kinetic Atom is useless in the Material World unless it is MASSED. At POD size it starts Mass. As it flows along the action, it grows. Physical action or Thought Action, when CONCENTRATED on a single TARGET or GOAL, grows rapidly. This squares IMPACT when target or goal is contacted. Remarks such as- "...I've just had a thought that bowled me over..." -are often heard, or- "...what did you hit me with- you're not that strong-..." -come from a suddenly floored opponent.

This Kinetic Atom comes in ANY shape- long, round, humped or convoluting- but is always HOLLOW inside. It will HOLD action as long as your CONCENTRATION will HOLD, then flashes into nothing, unless its VIBRATION is deeply impregnated into certain types of common materials. The VIBRATION then stays, repeating itself under the same re-occurring conditions. Another type of its manifestation is explained under Entity Life Atom.

Color the kinetic atom below with your colors, using crayon. It should be a combination of green, blue and red, but need NOT be. This is the 'color' of your aura at present. Aura's do change as influences come to bear and the emotional field adapts.

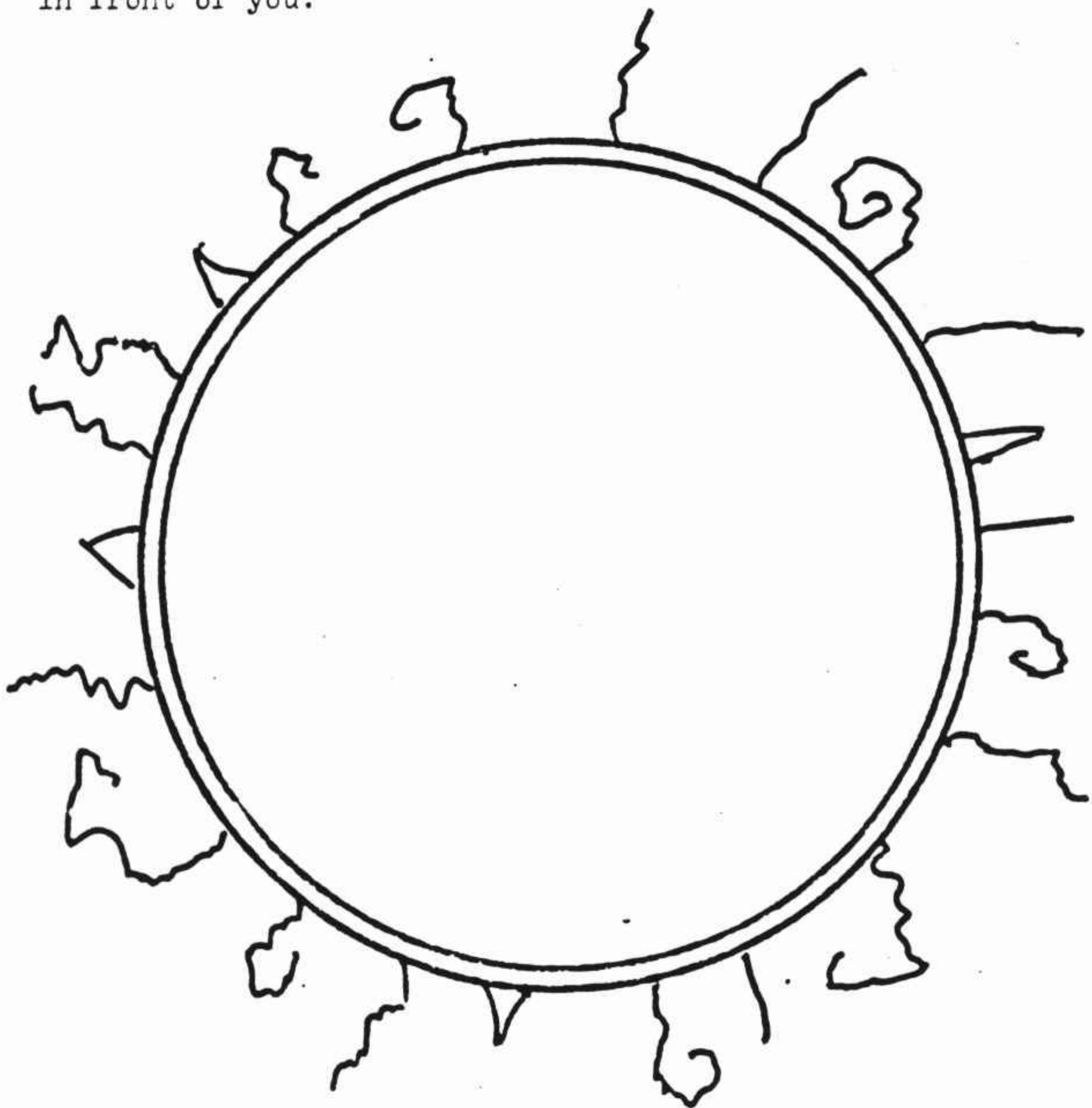


Immaterial Kinetic Atom.

These are all Entity Life Atom by-products in the IM-MATERIAL. This is a method of 'attrition' without violence. Two 'influences' from two sources are directed towards one person in the material; the most concentrated one simply glides in while the other vanishes. Neither 'sender' is effected. The 'receiver' in the physical can be greatly agitated should the color be different than their own. Usually results in the person becoming a 'new' person.

Entity Life Atom Forms bring forth 'visions' seen by many people at the same time in broad daylight by simply intensifying the 'influence' pattern until it reaches 'resistance' from material at the selected place, making the 'influence' seen in material dimension. Color present in such manifestations is usually vague or missing altogether. When in solid color, many persons- being of different color perspective- simply would not see anything. Photographs usually show nothing because there is almost no light refraction in the ethereal vision.

Color this atom to suit yourself- but color it. You may have many colors- simply roughly draw more atoms with those color crayons, until you can 'see' them without the drawing in front of you.

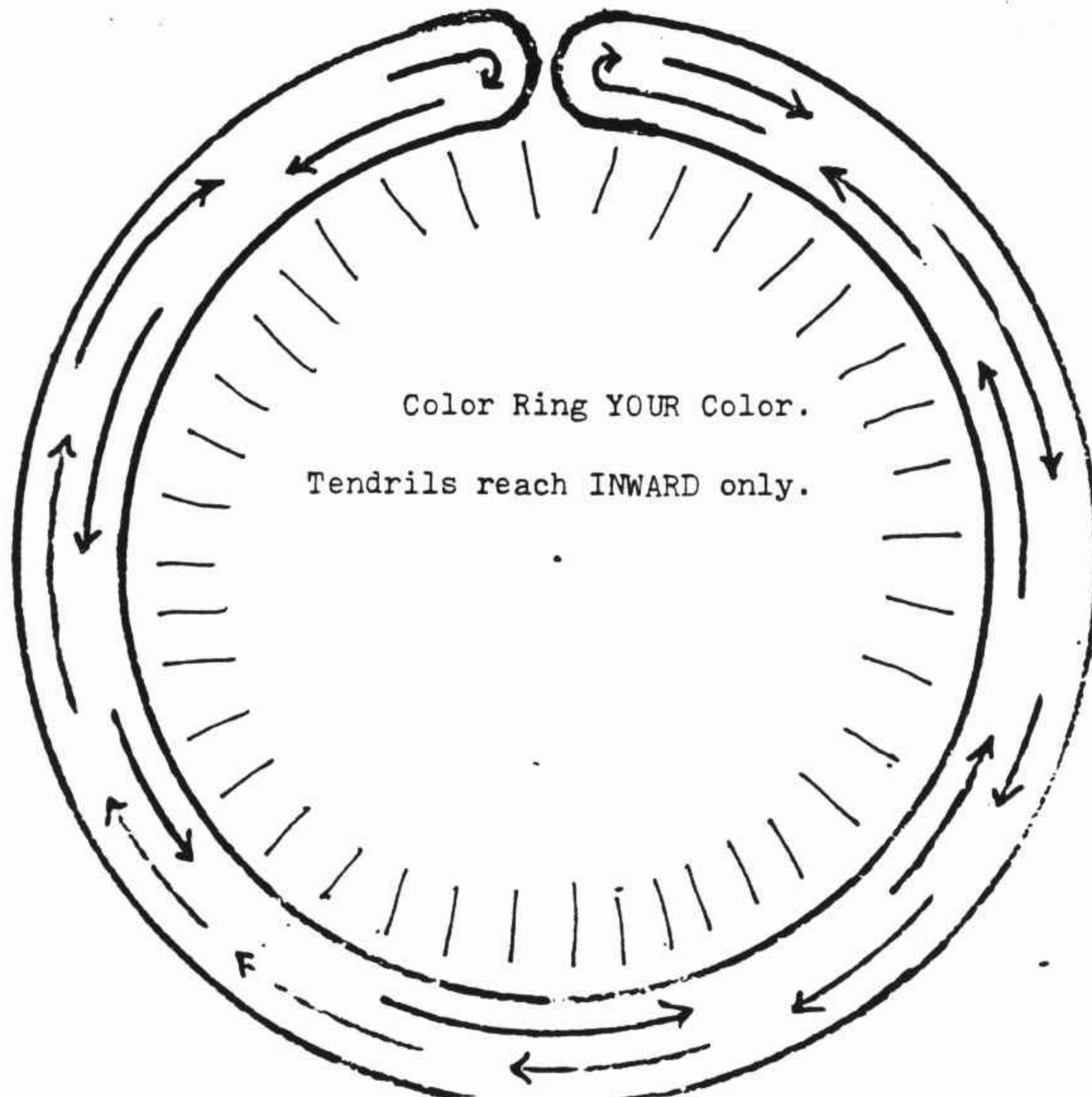


Immaterial Life Atom
(Universe LOW energy)

This is the Immaterial-Material Soul Transition Atom. Its energy at base flow is universal in 'heat' energy expenditure, at approximately two (2) Watts every twenty-four hours while in Mass. Mass exists in the Immaterial as well as the Material, except the Immaterial Mass is almost not comprehensible to a Material Mind Complex, being on the opposite side of Material Expression. Simply explained, Immaterial Atoms have 'fields' with 'kinetic' energy which is in turn an OBJECT.

The Immaterial Soul Life Atom has an INWARD energy reach, NOT an OUTWARD energy reach. Entity Life Atoms come TO it, it does not reach OUTWARD to them. In the Material, this is reversed. To get a good visual of this atom in the Material, look closely at any of the three foot diameter, many faceted and colored globes or spheres hanging in public places- the better ones are seen in Disco Dance places. Each facet is the 'opening' in the 'ring' or the closed aspect when looking from INSIDE the globe.

'Heat' generated by the body Delta Wave, in the instance of the human OBJECT, flashes the Immaterial Life Atom Ring closed, starting the action of birth. The build-up of the 'heat' attracts the inward tendrils of the Immaterial Life Atom. The Affection wave 'heat' build-up in healing processes causes UNIT objects to form, flashing those ever present Life Atom Rings closed, bringing renewed, fresh energy to OBJECT UNIT.



YOU-
in full structure,

Color solid according to number. More than one number, use any number or blend any numbers or all numbers.

7. Solid light blue

6. Dark blue

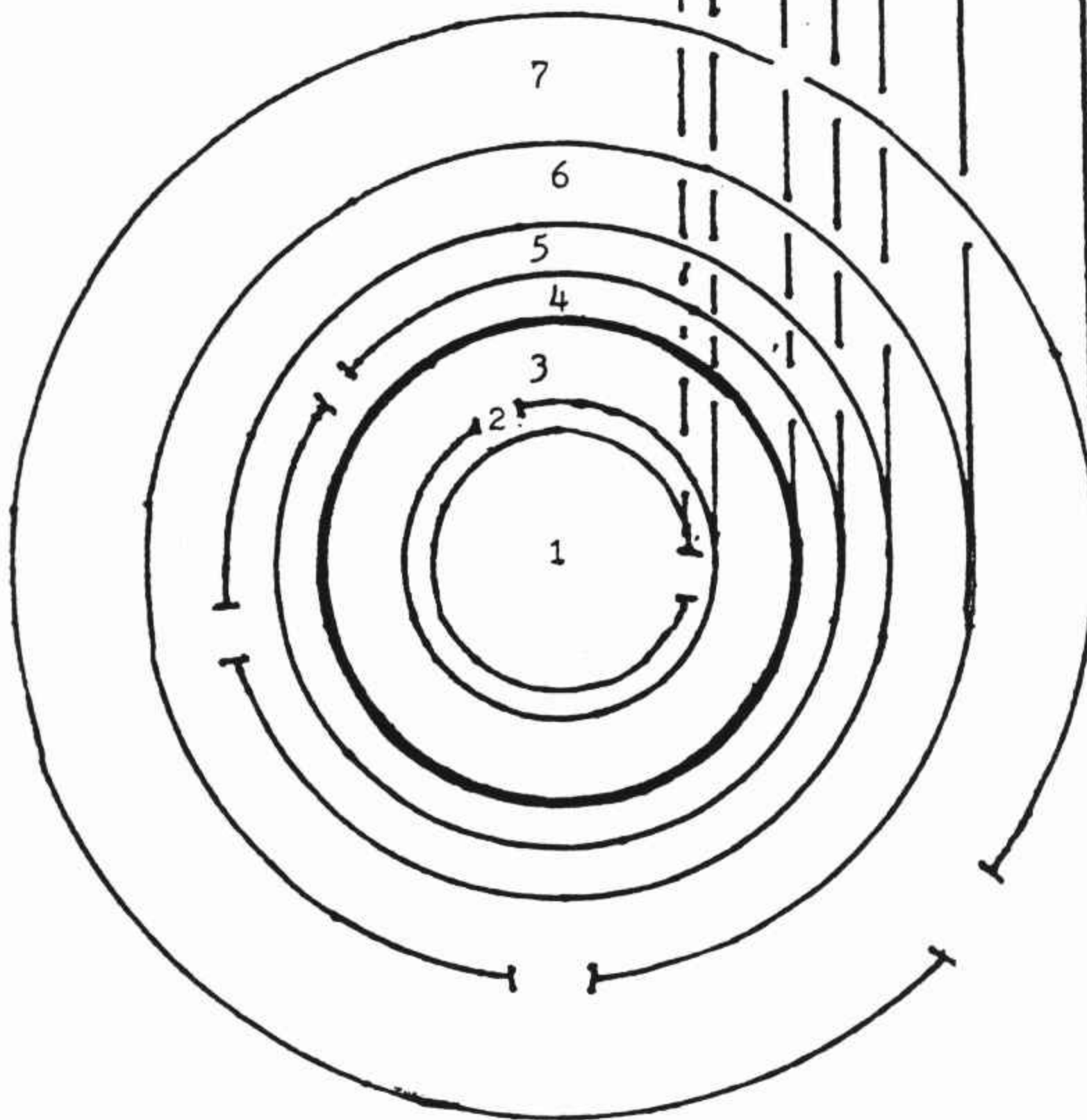
5. Solid Red

4. Red, blue or green: blend (aura)

3. Green; Delta Wave

2. Blue: Alpha Wave.

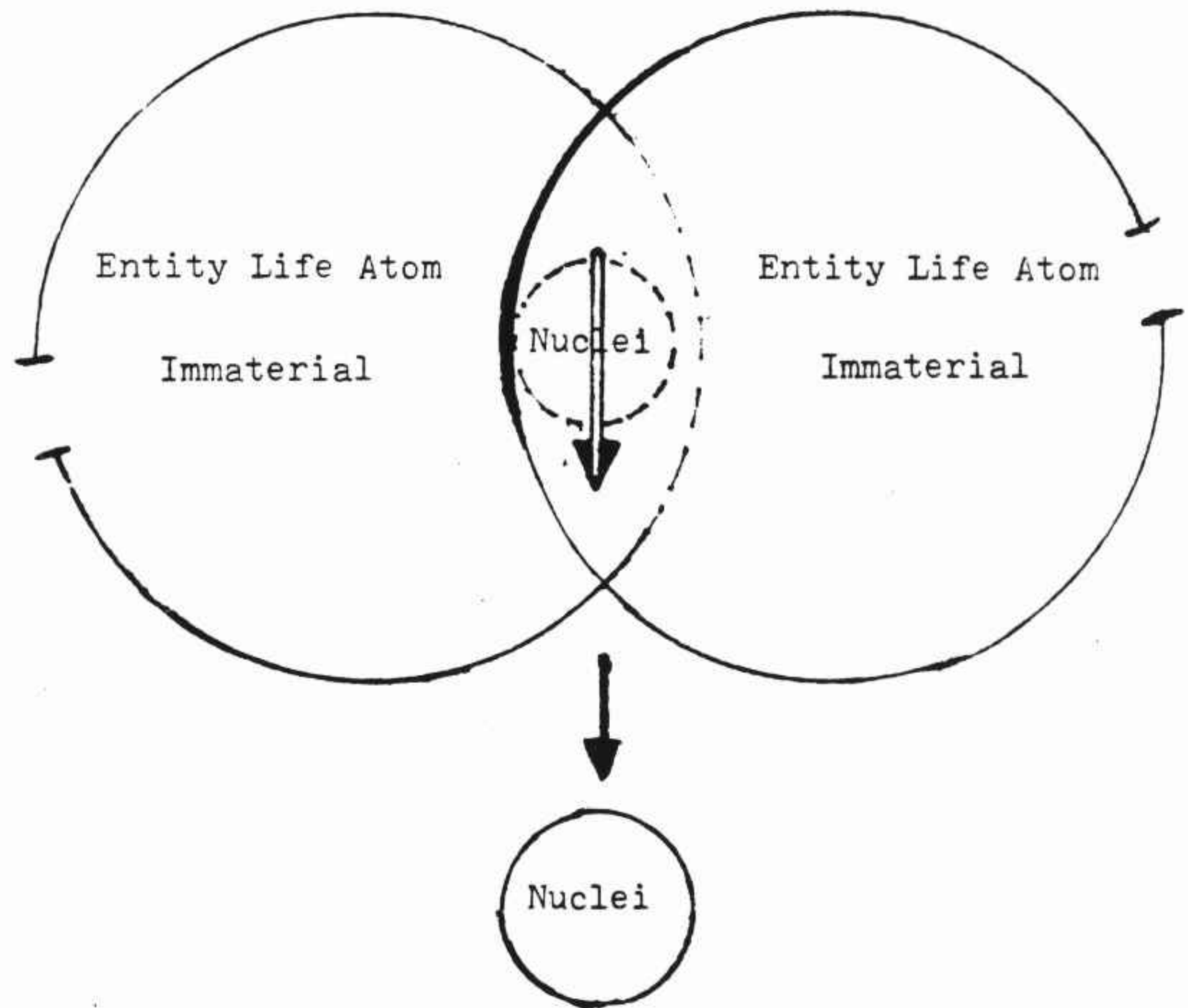
1. Red: Beta Wave.



Creation to Material by
Immaterial Entity Life
Atoms.

Life Atoms 'create' material by merging each into the other like Atom. ALL degrees of Life Atoms have this ability. A 'closed' Life Atom has lost this ability BECAUSE it is already MATERIAL. Immaterial Life Atoms exist in Object Material forms, so REGENERATION is always a possibility. Control of Life Atoms is control of Material Objects, thus first instance energy change under CONTROL. Bmind/Cmind KNOW how this is done- Amind does NOT.

Color the schematic below, get your Amind to RECOGNIZE the happening. Use YOUR colors.



OBJECT cores of MATERIAL
CORE ATOMS

NOTES ON THE SCHEMATICS:

by Paul Bunker

(note: p. 58)

The one P & two N's, in the Attraction/ Hold field allow for the pulse needed for the "pulsing feeding method". One's Positive/Androgen, one's Negative/Estrogen, and one's Neutral. Women are such unpredictable creatures because they can be neutral or negative. The lines going through the Flow Ring (female) merely diagram that there are 3 actions, of the Hard Core (male), that the Flow Ring cannot stop or alter. It is a free passage through the Ring. The Positive is almost a full-closed circle feeding in & out. The Neutral/Negative line is not even a half-circle, and it seems to only be feeding from itself. We are dealing with the power of the circle, in this case, with the P & 2 N's being unable to form a complete circle without the other.

The Attraction/ Hold Field is NOT a form of gravity or magnetism. Our science has no word to cover its action.

(note: p. 62)

The Soul Life Atom is the only type of life atom that manifests HERE. OUTSIDE of this Universe, the Entity Life Atoms DO exist as life, but NOT in THIS Universe. At the moment of conception, the Entity Life Atoms & the Soul Life Atoms are encased by the material that forms the Hard Core, and they stay imprisoned in the Hard Core until the material "dies". World turmoil DID result when the Exiles (C-mind) came here, so a solution was found. (see Comp. II) See pp. 76-78 of T. S. D.

(note: p. 67)

When produced by many fields of different weight core energy atoms, the Kinetic Atom does re-arrange core atoms. When you can get many fields to cooperate, you're getting a lot more energy released. And, it takes that amount of energy to re-arrange core atoms... & this is what takes place in the healing process. The Delta Wave is usually "pushed" by the Beta Wave, within the Healer, to produce satisfactory results.

(note: p. 66)

YOU don't bring on Visions. You HAVE them, when & if your Entity decides to give you WITNESS.

"Influence patterns" are merely hypnotic-suggestive patterns. By using a form of hypnosis, one can cause one's attacker to see an Air Holograph of oneself & thereby attack the Holograph instead of you. Such tactics are NOT really necessary, UNLESS you want to GAIN SOMETHING from somebody. See p. 81 & p. 107 of T. S. D.

(note: p. 69)

This is a depiction of the Act of Creation, as done by the Father. The difference between True Creation and Procreation is simple. In Procreation, we are using the atoms that are ALREADY HERE to "create" life forms. In Creation, the atoms THEMSELVES are brought into BEING. Man cannot CREATE anything. He can only CHANGE or RECOMBINE what is here.

Reality of Rituals.

1 There are two types of RITUALS. One
2 is EXCITEMENT (violence) and the other
3 is AFFECTIONATE (benefits).

4 Whenever persons MASS together, the
5 Kinetic Field multiplies, because
6 their CONCENTRATION is on ONE subject,
7 with a TARGET. Be this physical action
8 or THOUGHT alone, the effect in that
9 concentration- either thought or act-
10 ion- carries material energy capabil-
11 ities that can move material objects.

12 Two clear cut examples are:

13 RELIGIOUS: Mostly affectionate in
14 origin, can and DOES change, but al-
15 ways TARGET on supposed BENEFITS. THEIR
16 BENEFITS, which could be handicaps to
17 THEIR targetees.

18 ARMIES: Excitement ALWAYS. Built on
19 Amind SURVIVAL, riding the animal
20 alert signal driven BEYOND into PAIN
21 EDGE by Mind overdrive into Reality
22 Recognition, this energy is fierce and
23 destructive, using all sub-drives in
24 support of Survival Signals.

25 GROUPS always CHARGE the atmosphere.
26 It is nice to 'know' that atmosphere
27 before you enter it.

28

NOTES

(note: L 1-3) p. 70

You can't hit a person affectionately, & knock their ass off. You might hit 'em, but it turns into a love tap. See p. 104 of T. S. D.

(note by Paul Bunker)



(picture added by Al Fry)

1 ALL Atoms EXPAND and CONTRACT all
 2 the time . This is CONTACT... main-
 3 tained. Heat by resistance in the
 4 material is ACTION. Kinetic energy
 5 is the link between material and im-
 6 material action. Kinetic is full,
 7 vaporizable energy when CONCENTRATED.

8 You WILL function while alive or
 9 'dead'. What you do with this function
 10 is named your 'effort' in action.
 11 Concentrated effort brings concentrat-
 12 ed results.

13 The mechanic's are simple at base
 14 structure: you scramble them as you
 15 move to detail them while in IGNORANCE
 16 of what you are doing. There are in-
 17 built mechanisms to forestall 'unknow-
 18 ing' violations of choice at universal
 19 expansion; karma to bring knowledge at
 20 the material level, though perhaps not
 21 at the conscious level of your memory
 22 Stimuli. Kinetic energy replaces con-
 23 flict in the Immaterial, thus allows
 24 stasis to dwell.

25 Comprehension Five is free expression
 26 WITHOUT conflict in group session.
 27 SERVADE.

(note: L 22-24) p. 71

In the Immaterial,
 B & C-mind can throw
 Kinetic Energy at each
 other without violence.
 Nobody wins, nobody
 loses, & nobody's hurt.
 But, a battle has been
 fought & they've let each
 other know of their
 opposing viewpoints.

(note by Paul Bunker)

NOTES

1 Energetic excitement takes energetic
2 affectionate energy. This 'Delta Wave'
3 energy is the energy that 'fuses' the
4 Soul Life Atom's 'openings' together,
5 forming the Hard Core Atom's Nuclei.
6 Each cell in the body carries its
7 accumulated affectionate energy. At
8 pregnation the greater the excitement
9 or affection, the greater the 'heat-
10 flash' that welds the ring closed.
11 Loosely welded, a weak Hard Core
12 Energy Atom: tightly welded, a strong
13 Atom structure. Characteristic com-
14 ments over centuries have persons
15 classifying another person as having
16 a weak, average or strong 'constitut-
17 ion'.
18 A weak constituion will strengthen
19 when surrounded by affection, as will
20 an average constitution. A strong
21 constitution 'supports' weak ones. This
22 is the way a balance in continuity is
23 carried forward.
24 Subconscious or Life Energy in the
25 cells of the persons involved usually
26 take care of this action, but MINDS
27 can and do ENHANCE the happening.

(note: L 1-10) p. 72

High Excitement
uses up C-mind's stored
up stolen affectionate
energy. This produces
a "strong constitution"
baby, but it also tears
down the bodies of the
parents in this drive.

(note by Paul Bunker)

ACTUATING ENERGIES IN THE HUMAN COMPLEX WITHIN NORMAL
RANGE .

USE THIS SIDE FOR ANSWERS.

Without intelligence there is no knowledge. Without knowledge there is no programming. Without programming there is no instinct. Without instinct there is nothing.

Without intelligence there is no recognition of the beyond. No recognition of the beyond there is no religion. Without religion there is no programming. Without religion there is no instinct programming. There is nothing.

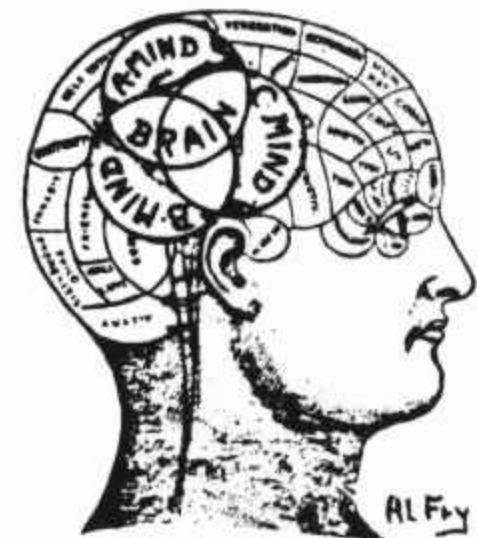
Intelligence is the actuator of all human complexities. Religion is only one complex. Science is another. Both born of intelligence. Intelligence cannot be nothing.

Animal form is function, which comes from knowledge, which comes from intelligence. Instinct is the blind side of intelligence for the human.

Intelligence brought forth all that is here in recognition to human form. All functions of the human form are the result of intelligence. Why deny some functions and acknowledge other functions of the same intelligence?

Unless there is more than ONE form of intelligence. More than one form of intelligence, then more than one form of human function. More than one form of beyond, more than one form of religion, more than one god.

With one intelligence, there is no conflict in action. Two intelligences produce re-act actions in human function. Two or more perfect intelligence's together are both imperfect; the two emerge as a greater ONE of perfection. Human form function would than be uniform and finite.....
BUT ALL FACTORS ARE OF INTELLIGENCE.



(picture added by Al Fry)

EPILOGUE:

Everyone seems to persist in being told HOW... in detail... to do everything. I guess it's because it's just a great point of our training & our environment... from the cradle to the grave. "Tell me how to do it, so I can do it too." All that I can say is, here, is that each one of us is an INDIVIDUAL. And, this is why Big Brother's plan does not work, because we are basically... and the plan & the System we have... telling people to be a "horse", when they are a "cow"... and making them accept that. Or, to be an "airplane pilot", when they'd rather be fishing... and make them accept that. The Comps. do NOT do this to you. It gives you the mechanics, each & every one of them... including Comp. IV. You can accept, reject, put it to work for you and then reject, put it to work for you & accept it, decide what is right for you and what is not right for you, and take it from there. The Base Factors are there for you to work with. I never intended... nor would I be able... to tell each individual on this planet what is good or bad FOR THEM. There is no way! Once they get the TOOLS & once they know what the score is in relationship to them & their thoughts & their knowledge & their intelligence, then they can adapt, adjust, and get rid of confusion. Many people write in & say, "Well, I don't understand this!", and then they go on writing & they start using "A-mind" and "B-mind" and "C-mind", as they're describing their friends. They're using it, and they do not even KNOW that they're using it! And, this is the way it works. So, don't be discouraged, don't think you haven't got anything from it, and don't think that you've been shortchanged... because what you develop, from these Base Mechanics, will be yours & yours alone. And, NOBODY can take them away from you. Nobody anytime, anywhere, or any-

place. If it were possible to do what most people think I SHOULD do, I would do it. But, it is NOT possible. We have a wide divergence of intelligence. We have a wide divergence of habitat. We have a wide divergence of environment, of government, & of peoples. Each one of them must find themselves in their OWN way, under their OWN drive, and under their OWN choice. For me to try to tell any one of those people what they SHOULD or SHOULD NOT do would be the same as Big Brother & the same as the System that's here. I want you to bear in mind that I am POSTULATING NOTHING. I am NOT laying a platform for anything on this planet. I am giving YOU the postulation. I am giving YOU the platform. And, you make of it what YOU will. It is your choice and your decision. I will guarantee you one thing, however, if you do NOT put what is in the Comps. into ACTION, they will not do you any good. But, they will AUTOMATICALLY be put into action IN SPITE OF YOURSELF, although that will take longer & that will be much slower, and you will probably have forgotten how it all happened to you... when it happens.

A QUICK NOTE ON COMP. V:

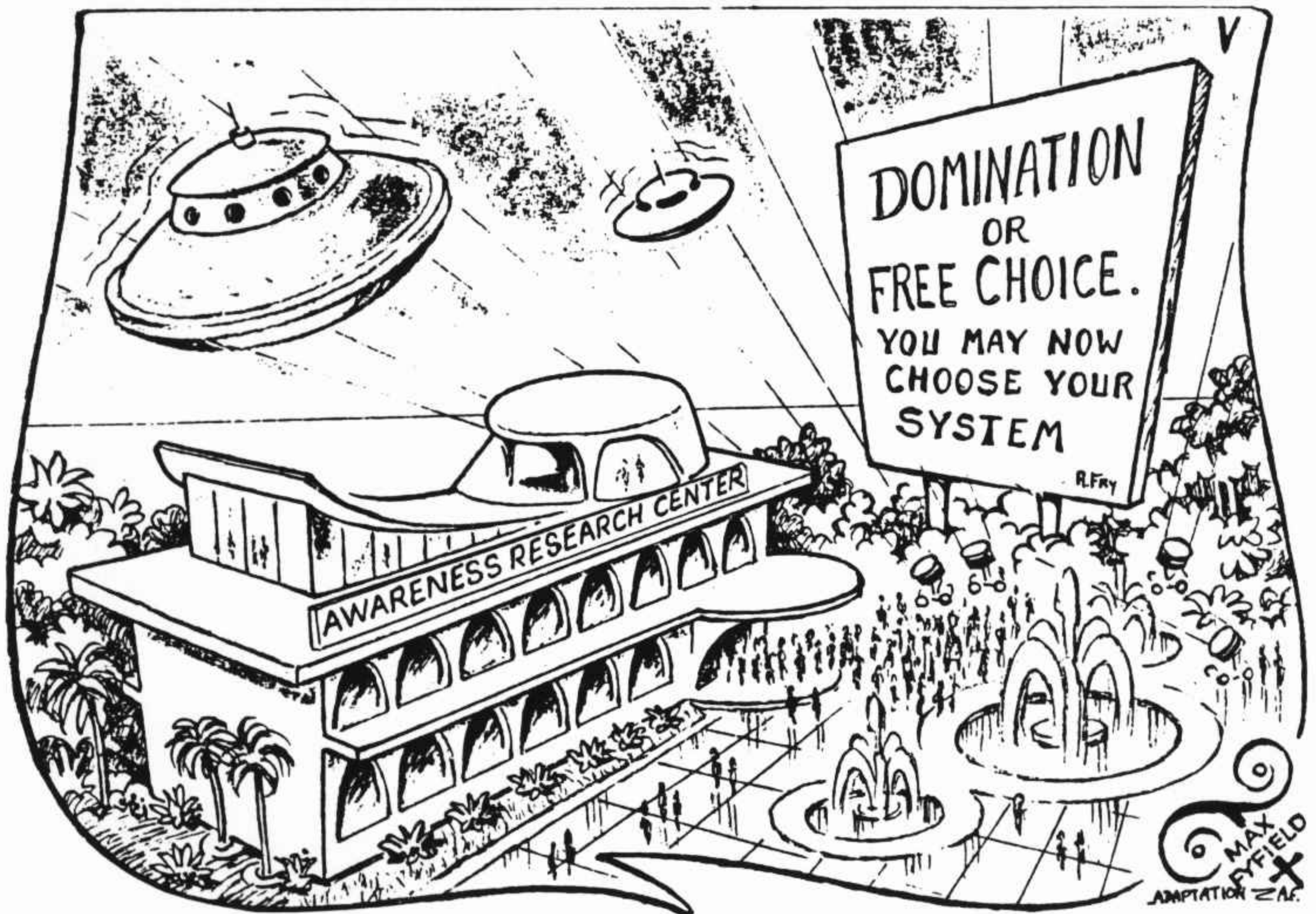
People have asked, "What about Comp. V???" There is no such thing. That is in conference. But, you will have developed enough... by then... so that most of it will be in a form of telepathy. And... you will NOT be ASKING questions, you will be ANSWERING questions. There is a great difference between the two. Right now, as long as you are asking questions, you are NOT ready for a conference on Comp. V,... because ALL of your questions can be answered by the four Comps. & should be answered by the four Comps. And, if they are not, then you'd better go back & start APPLYING them. Start looking at it. Start putting it into ACTION. THEN, when you set with the

Unit, there IS no hostility. There is only tranquility. The instant hostility develops, that meeting is over with.

BIG BROTHER'S TEN COMMANDMENTS:

Now... as I've said before, Big Brother's Ten Commandments were going to be included in the works of the Comps., and that they'd be in Comp. IV. I've been hesitant about this, because... from the returns I've gotten... most people haven't stumbled onto the fact that Big Brother's Ten Commandments are the original Ten Commandments by Moses! I'm including 'em, because maybe a lot of you haven't seen 'em. They're the last page, in this textbook. They are the Ten Commandments that appear in all of the Bibles around the world. That is the BASE of the System that is here. They're filled full of "NOT'S". "Thou shalt not." "Thou shalt." "Thou shalt do this." "Thou shalt not do this." It is all COMMAND, it is all MANDATE, and it is all DOMINION. The Bibles BRAG about dominion. "You shall have dominion over all the fish & the fowl & the beasts." It doesn't add, "And also, man.", but it's IMPLIED..., because to have dominion, it must be over ALL... not just a few. Now, this is what you are up against. This is what you are to change, and balance it out with what is to be. When you go over these Commandments, bear one thing in mind. Is it TELLING you what to do, is it ASKING you what to do, or is it merely laying there & saying, "Well, you can do it." or "You don't have to do it.", and take a good, hard look at it. Every business, every government, every form of work, every form of harvest, everything that is here, and every law that has been written is based upon Big Brother's organizational ability, and his C/Complex Mind, to bring forth a betterment of the human race... in spite of Hell or high water, in spite of them, and in spite of

anything that happens. And, he's done a beautiful job of it. And, you should give him the credit for it. But... now is the time to give him his due, and give each & every intelligence THEIR due. And, there's one thing that I've always chuckled about... as you turn this page & look at the Ten Commandments..., and it escapes everybody that practices them, lives them, or tries to live them. The very first Commandment is a dead giveaway. "Thou shalt not have any OTHER Gods before me." There is the admission... by the "Supreme" God... that there ARE other Gods, and he's not gonna tolerate you playing around with them! And, they do not tumble... even in their written works... to the very fact that that Commandment would NOT be necessary if there were no other Gods around!



(picture added & adapted by Al Fry)

THE TEN COMMANDMENTS

- 1) Thou shalt have no other gods before me.
-ONE TRUE GOD
- 2) Thou shalt not take unto thee any graven image.
-IDOLATRY
- 3) Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain, for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.
-PROFANITY
- 4) Remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy.
-SABBATH OBSERVANCE
- 5) Honor thy father and thy mother; that thy days be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.
-PARENTAL RESPECT
- 6) Thou shalt not kill.
-MURDER
- 7) Thou shalt not commit adultery.
-IMMORALITY
- 8) Thou shalt not steal.
-THEFT FORBIDDEN
- 9) Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.
-UNTRUE TESTIMONY FORBIDDEN
- 10) Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is thy neighbor's.
-IMPROPER DESIRES FORBIDDEN